

# **USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY**

*It is time you latch the puzzle pieces together with players inclusive in this tale of Usurpers who take freedom and TRUTH and destroy it in the name of greed, self-aggrandizement and ego-Elitism. There IS a Conspiracy — far beyond that which is known as the "Conspiracy Theory". If you don't look beyond and into the TRUTH OF IT — you are destined to fall in enslavement without recourse. The players have been obvious and yet "hidden" 'neath your noses. It is time to awaken sleeping humanity in soul realization — lest you make passage within the dark corridors without ever having realization that IT COULD HAVE BEEN SO DIFFERENT WITHIN THE LIGHTED PLACES OF THE LION!*



**BY**

**GYEORGOS CERES HATONN**

**A PHOENIX JOURNAL**

# USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY

*It is time you latch the puzzle pieces together with players inclusive in this tale of Usurpers who take freedom and TRUTH and destroy it in the name of greed, self-aggrandizement and ego-Elitism. There IS a Conspiracy — far beyond that which is known as the "Conspiracy Theory". If you don't look beyond and into the TRUTHOFIT — you are destined to fall in enslavement without recourse. The players have been obvious and yet "hidden" 'neath your noses. It is time to awaken sleeping humanity in soul realization — lest you make passage within the dark corridors without ever having realization that IT COULD HAVE BEEN SO DIFFERENT WITHIN THE LIGHTED PLACES OF THE LION!*



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

***USURPERS OF FREEDOM  
IN CONSPIRACY***

**ISBN 1-56935-051-5**

First Edition Printed by

PHOENIX SOURCE PUBLISHERS, Inc.  
P.O. Box 27353  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

October 1994

Printed in the United States of America

**COPYRIGHT POSITION STATEMENT AND DISCLAIMER**

The Phoenix Journals are intended as a "real time" commentary on current events, how current events relate to past events and the relationships of both to the physical and spiritual destinies of mankind.

All of history, as we now know it, has been revised, rewritten, twisted and tweaked by selfishly motivated men to achieve and maintain control over other men. When one can understand that everything is comprised of "energy" and that even physical matter is "coalesced" energy, and that all energy emanates from God's thought, one can accept the idea that the successful focusing of millions of minds on one expected happening will cause it to happen.

If the many prophecies made over thousands of years are accepted, these are the "end times" (specifically the year 2000, the second millennium, etc.). That would put us in the "sorting" period and only a few short years from the finish line. God has said that in the end-times would come the WORD--to the four corners of the world--so that each could decide his/her own course toward, or away from, divinity--based upon TRUTH.

So, God sends His Hosts--Messengers--to present that TRUTH. This is the way in which He chooses to present it, through the Phoenix Journals. Thus, these journals are Truth, which cannot be copyrighted; they are compilations of information already available on Earth, researched and compiled by others (some, no doubt, for this purpose) which should not be copyrighted. Therefore, these journals are not copyrighted (except *SIPAPU ODYSSEY* which is "fiction").

The first sixty or so journals were published by America West Publishing which elected to indicate that a copyright had been applied for on the theory that the ISBN number (so necessary for booksellers) was dependent upon the copyright. Commander Hatonn, the primary author and compiler, insisted that no copyrights be applied for and, to our knowledge, none were.

If the Truth is to reach the four corners of the world, it must be freely passed on. It is hoped that each reader will feel free to do that, keeping it in context, of course.

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

<u>CHAPTER</u>	<u>PAGE</u>
DEDICATION.....	1
UP FRONT.....	2
<b>TUE., JUN. 28. 1994</b> .....	2
■ <b>THE NEW DARK AGES CONSPIRACY</b>	
by Carol White .....	3
<b>THE CECILS</b> .....	6
<b>CHURCHILL</b> .....	11
<b>THE ANGLO-JESUIT LINK</b> .....	12
<b>SIDNEY AND BEATRICE WEBB</b> .....	15
<b>THE RACE IMPERIALISTS</b> .....	16
<b>MACKINDER'S GEOPOLITICS</b> .....	20
<b>INSERT: 5 PHOTOS OF "KEY" ELITISTS</b> .....	26
CHAPTER 1 .....	26
<b>MON.. JUN. 20. 1994</b> .....	26
<b>LYNN LEINTHALL</b> .....	26
<b>MOJAVE GROUND SQUIRRELS</b> .....	27
<b>SO BE IT!</b> .....	
<b>AUCTIONING AMERICA</b> .....	29
<b>CYCLES AND TRENDS</b> .....	34
CHAPTER 2 .....	44
<b>TUE.. JUN. 21. 1994</b> .....	44
<b>SAFETY IN NUMBERS AND PUBLICITY</b> .....	44
<b>NOT PLEASED WITH OTHER PROMISES</b>	
<b>NOT KEPT</b> .....	45
<b>THE SUN NEVER SETS ON THE</b>	
<b>HOLLINGER CORPORATE EMPIRE</b> .....	47
<b>INSERT: HOLLINGER CORPORATE EMPIRE (Chart)</b> ....	48
CHAPTER 3 .....	57
<b>TUE., JUN. 21, 1994</b> .....	57
<b>ALERT: EXECUTIVE ORDER #12919</b> .....	57
<b>EXECUTIVE ORDER #12919 FEDERAL</b>	
<b>REGISTER VOL. 59 #108</b>	
<b>(For Immediate Release--JUNE 6. 1994)</b> .....	59
<b>NATIONAL DEFENSE INDUSTRIAL RESOURCES</b>	
<b>PREPAREDNESS</b> .....	59

PART I--PURPOSE, POLICY AND IMPLEMENTATION.....	59
PART II--PRIORITIES AND ALLOCATIONS.....	61
PART III--EXPANSION OF PRODUCTIVE CAPACITY AND SUPPLY.....	64
PART IV--IMPACT OF OFFSETS.....	67
PART V--VOLUNTARY AGREEMENTS AND ADVISORY COMMITTEES.....	68
PART VI--EMPLOYMENT OF PERSONNEL.....	69
PART VII--LABOR SUPPLY.....	70
PART VIII--DEFENSE INDUSTRIAL BASE INFORMATION AND REPORTS.....	71
PART IX--GENERAL PROVISIONS.....	73
CHAPTER 4.....	79
WED., JUN. 22, 1994.....	79
OPERATION DECEPTIVE HEARTBREAK.....	79
MY JOB.....	79
4TH OF JULY, 1994.....	79
PRESIDENTIAL EXECUTIVE ORDER.....	80
BLUE BEAM.....	82
YOU DON'T LIKE THAT KIND OF GOD?.....	83
WHAT IS A CHRISTIAN?.....	83
BUCHANAN COMMENTS: CHRISTIAN?.....	85
PAC MONEY.....	87
BECOME A JEW, THEN.....	89
WHO IS A JEW?.....	8 9
CHAPTER 5.....	91
THU., JUN. 23, 1994.....	91
AGREEMENTS.....	91
SPECIAL NOTICE.....	91
EXECUTIVE ORDERS.....	91
<b>INSERT: BRAZIL MONEY CHANGE (article).....</b>	<b>93</b>
FOCUS ON IRAQ "FRIENDLY FIRE" SHOOTDOWNS.....	94
WHO ARE THE ENEMY?.....	94
SOVIET MILITARY EQUIPMENT.....	95
DOMESTIC INCIDENTS.....	95
UFOs.....	95
BLUE BEAM PROJECTS.....	96
EXPLANATION.....	97

CHAPTER 6.....	98
FRI., JUN. 24, 1994.....	98
BO GRITZ.....	98
WHAT IS TRUTH?.....	98
DIRECTIONS.....	100
ABOUT THOSE CHANGES.....	100
MILITIA.....	100
<b>CONSTITUTION AMENDMENT II</b> (Right To Bear Arms).....	101
IN ISRAEL.....	103
GAIANDRIANA.....	105
COUGHED UP TUMOR.....	106
THE UNLAW.....	108
CHAPTER 7.....	109
SAT., JUN. 25, 1994.....	109
INUNDATION.....	109
O.J. SIMPSON.....	110
F. LEE BAILEY.....	112
MORE IMPORTANT!.....	112
<b>KHAZARIANS</b> .....	113
OTHERWISE THE <b>CONTACT</b> IS EXCELLENT.....	116
UFOs.....	118
UFO BASE OFF <b>FLORIDA</b> COAST DISCOVERED BY GOVERNMENT PHYSICIST, JONATHON WRIGHT by Frank Nelson.....	119
SHARING AN EXCHANGE OF LETTERS 5/27/94, 6/2/94.....	125
FROM RONN AND KEVIN.....	125
CHAPTER 8.....	134
SUN., JUN. 26, 1994.....	134
THE USURPERS.....	134
SO YOU KNOW YOU ARE AN ISRAELITE??.....	137
TO THOSE WHO KNOW THE SAXON AND KINDRED PEOPLE ARE ISRAELITES:.....	137
OUR COUNTRY'S CALL by John Greenleaf Whittier.....	140
<b>THE USURPERS</b> by Medford Evans.....	141
PUBLISHERS' PREFACE.....	141
CHAPTER 9.....	144
SUN., JUN. 26, 1994.....	144

NAMES TO NOTE IN THIS OFFERING .....	144
<b><u>THE USURPERS</u>, Part 1: CHAPTER I: A.D. 1968.....</b>	<b>144</b>
<b><u>U.S.S. PUEBLO</u> .....</b>	<b>144</b>
CHAPTER 10.....	156
THE VATICAN OF JUDAISM.....	156
<b>JUDAISM/PHARISAISM.....</b>	<b>156</b>
CHAPTER 11.....	167
QUOTATION CONTINUED: (from chap. 10).....	167
CHAPTER 12.....	185
"TREASURYGATE" MAIL FAX	
UPDATE JUNE 20-26, 1994 .....	185
LEGAL BRIEFING-U.S. COURT OF	
FEDERAL CLAIMS CASE NO. 93 518C .....	185
PRIVATE <b>SITUATION/MOHAMMED</b>	
MR. IMPORTANT: .....	186
CONVERSATION <b>WITH</b> A GOOD FRIEND.....	188
POINTS OF INTEREST: .....	189
TOMMY L. <b>BUCKLEY</b> ON RONN JACKSON	
AND THE CONTACT.....	190
<b>INDEX.....</b>	<b>193</b>

**BOOK INFORMATION, THE WORD AUDIO AND VIDEO  
TAPES & ORDERING INFORMATION (at end of JOURNAL)**

## **DEDICATION**

▪ To the dedicated LAYOUT people, Claudia Henson, Dale Sutton, Al Overholt and those willing hands attached to beloved friends who type, organize and work through the nights on every Monday--TO PRESENT A **CONTACT EVERY TUESDAY.**

We do not here wish to leave unnoticed the Editors who also spend the endless hours--but our Layout team is never somehow given the deserving credit as they labor in the task perfecting a beautiful paper of which we can all be most proud to share.

I am most humbly grateful, beloved friends--our work may well be unnoted as we travel this journey--but our legacy will be freedom in KNOWING TRUTH. I salute (honor and revere) you. I also "thank" you.

UP FRONT

REC #1 HATONN

TUE., JUN. 28, 1994 8:53 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 316

TUE., JUN. 28, 1994

As we bring to a close another journal of conglomerated subjects and writings, let me add another thought-provoking bit of input.

As I move on to write on Russia, **Khazars**, the CIA and other topics, you ones seem to keep forgetting that ENGLAND was and IS your controlling monarchy.

There is no way to stress this critically enough. You had Cecil **Rhodes** who formulated this very plan of New World Order--and it was based on operations which would be fulfilled through the Freemason-type action (which is according to the Zionist *Protocols* of "do it in total secrecy"). This PLOT was in fact a major plan to destroy civilization which would, in result, produce a return to the Dark Ages. Is this a "conspiracy"? Of course--for a single man may well formulate a plan but it requires other energies in assistance to pull it off. Further, a conspiracy indicates that there is "something" to be "against".

I can talk about this for three weeks and still won't cover what we have already TOLD you in the writings about such as the British Israelis, New World Order, and the takeover of a planet through British shenanigans. The humanistic **anti-Christ** thrust against humanity and civilization has been ongoing since onset of tossing Lucifer out of Heaven and he and his band of hoodlums ended up on Earth.

What we will share here is **certainly** NOT our work. It will come from a book published in 1980 by **CAROL WHITE**, called ***THE NEW DARK AGES CONSPIRACY, Britain's Plot to Destroy Civilization.***

The material we will use comes from the first chapter of her book and is VERY IMPORTANT as its title is "Bertrand Russell Walks Out". Now why would this be important? Because, for one thing, Bertrand Russell was a major, major player in the Committee of 16 and his impact is still so prevailing as to shock you ALL.

This IS why I choose to offer this now--because we are going to soon start describing the players involved in these intrigues and you cannot finish the puzzle until you have the characters.

I give great appreciation to *The New Federalist* (Lyndon LaRouche), P.O. Box 889, Leesburg, VA 22075. Subscription address. This following appears in the section headed: *The American Almanac.*

[QUOTING *THE NEW FEDERALIST*:]

**THE NEW DARK AGES CONSPIRACY**

by Carol White

[EXCERPTS:]

**Britain's Plot To Destroy Civilization: The New Dark Ages Conspiracy. (See end of chapter for photos.)**

*Carol White's book was published in October 1980. She is now working on a second edition. What follows are excerpts from Chapter 1, which is titled "BERTRAND RUSSELL WALKS OUT".*

[The first section of the chapter describes a meeting of the **Coefficients Club** at St. Ermin's Hotel in London, in 1903. During this meeting of British policy-makers, the factional lines were drawn concerning how Britain was to meet the growing economic challenge from America and the European continent: the "realist" position, espousing full-scale British participation in a European war, and the "nominalist" stance of Bertrand Russell, who sought to avoid British entanglement, while manipulating a conflict that would bleed the continental powers.]

H.G. Wells in his autobiography characterized the conflict in the Coefficients Club fairly accurately, albeit through the prism of his own point of view.

"The undeniable contradiction of the British outlook in the opening decade of the new century is one that has exercised my mind very greatly. Gradually, the belief in the possible world leadership of England had been deflated, by the economic development of America and the militant boldness of Germany. The long reign of Queen Victoria, so prosperous, progressive, and effortless, had produced habits of political indolence and cheap assurance. As a people we had got out of training, and when the challenge of these new rivals became open, it took our breath away at once. We did not know how to meet it.

"We had educated our general population reluctantly; our universities had not kept pace with the needs of the new time; our ruling class, protected in its advantages by a universal snobbery, was broad-minded, easy-going, and profoundly lazy. The Edwardian monarchy, court, and society were amiable and slack. 'Efficiency'--the word of Earl Rosebery and the Webbs--was felt to be rather priggish and vulgar. Our liberalism was no longer a larger enterprise, it had become a generous indolence. But minds were waking up to this. Over our table at St. Ermin's Hotel wrangled Maxse, Bellairs, **Hewins**, Amery, and Mackinder, all stung by the small but humiliating tales of disasters in the South Africa war, all sensitive to the threat of business recession, and all profoundly alarmed by the naval and military aggressiveness of Germany, arguing chiefly against the liberalism of Reeves and Russell and myself, and pulling us **down**, whether we liked it or not, from large generalities to concrete problems."

It would be possible to rearrange the seating at the Coefficients Club dinner table to form a graduated spectrum. At one end of the rainbow would be Russell, glaring down at Maxse and Amery seated at the other end. In the center, Lord Robert Cecil, with Haldane, Grey, Milner, and Mackinder seated next to him toward Amery's direction, with Wells and Beatrice and Sydney Webb on the other side. Despite their differences, all

were agreed on the necessity for British (by which they all understood the British oligarchy) world supremacy.

**To do this, the United States must be captured as Britain's dumb giant, to fight its wars, pay its bills, and strong-arm Britain's anti-American System policies on the rest of the world.**

▪ **S on d any Fr layed off against each other in conflicts that were expected to erupt i . Thi foreign policy since the time the Cecils assumed control. with the i ini famil of Tudor England.**

It was here that the differences of the Russell faction, correctly deprecated as kooks by the just-as-evil realist Milner-Mackinder-Amery faction, emerged. Russell believed that **ccom-**  
**plish its aims through psychological warfare run through the intelligence services. [H: IS EVERYBODY PAYING ATTENTION!?!]**

This is not to say that Lord Robert Cecil and the realists rejected the use of psychological warfare. It was William Cecil who, as Queen Elizabeth I's Secretary of State, had **established the British Secret Intelligence Service.**

Now, the Cecils counted on the Russian Revolution, which they were engaged in plotting, in their plans. But they were correctly convinced that Britain could not achieve its aims without being able to back up its claims with a credible military intervention, for two related reasons. In a war between Germany and Russia, Germany was the assured winner; France brought in against Germany would balance the odds, but without Britain supporting France, both France and Germany would withdraw quickly from a no-win situation. Furthermore, without Britain in the fight, the United States could not be brought into an essentially European conflict. As it happened, H.G. Wells admitted in his autobiography, Lord Grey started the First World

War by allowing the German government to believe that the British would not enter the war even if the Germans did. But as Lord Louis Mountbatten's biographer confirms, Mountbatten's father, in his capacity as second Lord of the Admiralty, had put the British fleet in battle readiness the week before war broke out. "My father," said Mountbatten, "was able to tell the king, 'We have the drawn sword in our hand.'" Robert Cecil expected the aura of power, represented by the British Navy, to carry the day.

Mackinder and Milner, on the other hand, with their recent direct experience of the Boer War, demanded competent military-industrial backup for war, which meant an economic policy of government support to key industries and raw materials sectors at home and in the colonies. Thus, Russell and the **Cecils** lined up for a "free-trade" policy against the relatively **dirigist** outlook of the realists who supported "protectionism". As the war approached, Wells shifted his support to the Milner side, while, however, remaining as a central figure in SIS intelligence operations both behind-the-scenes and as a "socialist" propagandist.

The club named the "Coefficients"--perhaps as a joke on the efficient Webbs, considering the obvious diversity of opinion represented--met at monthly dinners **from** 1902 through 1908. Most of the people who variously attended the dinners (at which only between ten and fourteen people would be present at one time) later formed the British Round Table, more informally known as the Cliveden Set.

These were the circles who argued out the policies for World War I and World War **II AND TODAY ARE PLANNING OUT WORLD WAR III**. Never do they disagree on fundamental goals; nevertheless, the split **between** the realist and kook-nominalist factions has remained.

### THE CECILS

To give Mackinder more of his cue in the debate, he was not only arguing the necessity for British **intervention** in the First

World War. He was also speaking directly to military utopians such as Lord Robert Cecil, men who refused to accept the lessons of the Boer War and believed that they would be bailed out by the navy or, in a later period, by tanks and airplanes, or today by tactical nuclear weapons, without an adequate land force or industrial home base to sustain it.

-Incredibly, Lord Cecil, in charge of the military blockade of Germany during World War I, believed the war would be over in a few months. At the beginning of the four-year-long campaign of attrition that was the First World War, Cecil dined in France with the Commander-in-Chief of the British Expeditionary Force, who noted their conversation:

"He went on to emphasize that the Germans had been completely beaten in the West and that they knew it. He was also very sanguine about Poland and evidently thought that the Germans would very soon begin to ask for terms of peace which both he and his staff were extremely anxious should be extremely moderate."

**During** the war, the first tanks were secretly tested at Cecil's estate, over the opposition of the war director Lord Kitchener, whose experience had been gained in India and the Sudan. Haldane had become head of the War Office and had been partially successful in reforming and modernizing the army over the protests of colonial officers like Kitchener, but was fired from the cabinet at the beginning of the war, ostensibly out of suspicions that he was not totally lined up with the war faction. Haldane's reorganization of the army in 1905 had stepped on the toes of the military. The combination of an officer corps whose mettle was tested in mock heroic battles against the African Zulus and the Egyptian dervishes--let's not mention the Boer War, darling, that was just an unpleasant episode--and overburdened with deadweight aristocratic younger sons foreordained that, once fully embroiled in the war, the British desperately needed the Americans to intervene on their behalf.

The state of the officer corps is illustrated by the career of Robert Cecil's younger brother, Edward. He failed the entrance

to the Royal Military College, and every other examination that faced him thereafter, but a military career was by no means closed to him. There was another way to become part of the officer corps. A candidate could be appointed to the militia or local volunteer force, the only qualification being the appropriate social connections. After four years of service, the candidate could then transfer to the regular army and stand on the same footing as a Sandhurst graduate.

Fighting under Kitchener's command in Egypt, Edward Cecil wrote his brother this description of his first battle in **1896**:

"We fought the Dervishes the other day. I was not in half such a funk as I expected. I was much more afraid of being afraid. It was very exciting and not a bit brutalizing, as one does not at all realize the enemy are men. We, however, were very little exposed or rather fired at, so perhaps I better not talk."

The Cecil family, dating back to the infamous William Cecil, Lord Burleigh, and his nephew, the dishonest pederast Francis Bacon, Lord **Verulam**, was at the evil center of power in Great Britain. Robert Cecil's father, Lord Salisbury, was prime minister in three Tory governments, stretching from **1885** to **1902**, to be succeeded by cousin Arthur Balfour. Lord Robert's brother Hugh was also a member of parliament, as was brother **James**, before succeeding to the title and joining the House of Lords. The Salisbury government was in power during the Boer War, with Lord Salisbury acting as his own foreign minister.

The flavor of the family is captured by a few incidents worth relating, not only because of the family's central role in the politics of England, but because the Cecils epitomize the oligarchical outlook.

Lord Robert's **younger** brother Hugh was not in the Coefficients Club, but he was a dedicated kook. An even more extreme utopian than Robert, he was involved in the creation of the air force, that branch of the service most susceptible to utopian *wunderwaffen* schemes.

Hugh had opposed military conscription before the First World War, and to justify his position wrote a memorandum in which he declared that preparation for war was largely a waste of time, as the unknown factor of generalship practically decided the issue; that in any case, defeat was less serious than it seemed, for it never really destroyed a nation; that Great Britain had always flourished in spite of inadequate military preparations; and that national service would have a prejudicial effect on the character of the British people.

When reminded of this position eighteen months into the war, as the casualties were mounting, he countered coolly: "There is nothing fine in killing, but there is something fine in being killed, and conscription takes that away."

When his opponent shouted, "Epicure! Do you want boys of eighteen slaughtered to satisfy your esthetic greed?" Hugh shrugged.

Robert Cecil found the company of men like Wells and Mackinder intolerable on the basis of class prejudice. Although forced to hide it, in order to turn the Coefficients and the later Round Table group into effective instruments, he could yet confide to his wife in an **1893** letter:

"I'm down here with a thoroughly middle class man--not a bad fellow and decidedly intelligent. I don't think I shall stay with the middle classes any more. I don't deny their intelligence, nor even in the case of my **Norwich** host, culture, but they are squalid somehow, and I'm never at my ease with them. And then they have such uncomfortable furniture."

He was a bitter anticapitalist, later gravitating to the Labour Party and the peace movement, where at a higher level, he coordinated the same networks orbiting around Bertrand Russell. He wrote in another letter about a peer at whose house he was a guest: "An ass, but a gentleman, a Tory of the old school, full of a sense of duty. They're all right, unlike these miserable Middle Class employers."

## CHURCHILL

Leo Amery was an important member of the later Round Table group, as well as a Coefficient. Wells classed Amery with Winston Churchill. While a Cecil would not have bridged the class gap in that way, their own view of Churchill was similar. Wells begins a discussion of Amery and Churchill in his *Autobiography* by referencing his own childhood.

"In those days I had ideas about Aryans extraordinarily like Mr. Hitler's. The more I hear of him the more I am convinced that his mind is almost the twin of my thirteen-year-old mind in **1879**; but heard through a megaphone--and--implemented. I do not know from what books I caught my first glimpse of the Great Aryan People going to and fro in the middle plains of Europe, spreading east, west, north, and south ... whose ultimate triumphs everywhere squared accounts with the Jews. I have met men in responsible positions, L.S. Amery, for example, Winston Churchill, George Trevelyan, C.F.G. Masterman, whose imaginations were manifestly built upon a similar framework and who remained puerile in their political outlook because of its persistence."

Granted that Robert Cecil and his wife, who attacked Churchill, the relative realist, were actively involved in bringing Hitler to power along with the rest of the **Cliveden** Set, they nevertheless were correct in their assessment of Churchill. "Nothing would suit W.C. better than to be the **Mussolini** of England," Lady Cecil wrote bluntly.

In **1924**, Lord Robert was in the cabinet with major responsibility for setting up the League of Nations, but resigned in **1926** while retaining his association with the League (and after World War II becoming head of the United Nations Organization). Presumably his resignation was occasioned by his fear that Britain, by breaking its treaty agreement with the United States at the Naval Disarmament Conference, would force a breach between the two nations and endanger the strategy for World War II. On the need for another world war, Cecil and Churchill were in fundamental agreement. But history repeats itself to those who will never learn.

Already in **1926**, Churchill was preparing for World War II, in which history repeated itself with the same old factional differences asserting themselves. The Hitler project was a collaboration effort that involved the entire spectrum of the oligarchy and its agents. Churchill, Russell, Wells, the **Cecils** created Hitler. How he was to be contained and directed against the Soviet Union was another matter. Early in the game, Churchill warned that Britain would be compelled to fight World War II; Russell again espoused British neutrality.

Despite the differences of tone, Churchill, himself of aristocratic lineage, always maintained the closest ties with the Cecil family, politically as well as personally.

Churchill had his first meeting with Hugh Cecil in **1898**. As he later described it, the self-assurance he had acquired in Cuba, on the North-West Frontier of India, and at **Omdurman** was no protection against the dialectic of Hugh Cecil and his friends. He wrote:

"They were all interested to see me, having heard of my activities, and also on account of my father's posthumous prestige. Naturally I was on my mettle, and not without envy in the presence of these young men only two or three years older than myself, all born with silver spoons in their mouths, all highly distinguished at Oxford or Cambridge, and all ensconced in safe Tory constituencies, I felt indeed I was the earthen pot among the brass.

"The conversation drifted to the issue of whether peoples have a right to self-government or only to *good* government, what are the inherent rights of human beings and on what are they founded? From this we pushed on to slavery as an institution. I was much surprised to find that my companions had not the slightest hesitation in championing the unpopular side on all these issues; but what surprised me still more, and even vexed me, was the difficulty I had in making plain my righteous and indeed obvious point of view against their fallacious but most

ingenious arguments. They knew so much more than I did, that my bold generalities about liberty, equality, and fraternity got seriously knocked about."

Nevertheless, Churchill at once enrolled in the small band of Cecil followers, nicknamed the **Hughligians**. Here he was trained to accept the complete amorality demanded of Britain's most elite ruling circles. They, like the Coefficients, met over dinner. Robert Cecil's description of one such dinner is interesting not only for its evaluation of Churchill but for the attitude toward Churchill held by the family well into the 1950s. **Churchill**, despite his pedigree, position, or periods when he got out of line, was their man. Lord Cecil writes to his wife:

"We all talked at times so loudly as to remind me of **Puys** in the old days. And we all argued, Winston more or less *contra mundum*. With much of what he said I agreed. But he was not properly speaking any opinions. ... Winston is a journalist and he adopts a view because it would look well in print. Unless he can correct this it will ultimately be fatal to him in politics. On the other hand, he is very young and may change greatly. He has none of Linkey's [Hugh Cecil] subtlety of mind or dexterity of expression. But he has considerable force and I think courage. He is both original and receptive. His worst defect mentally is that he is a little shallow--satisfied with a phrase."

'Later, ... the Marquess of Salisbury, James Cecil, headed the Watch Committee, composed mostly of Cecils, that accomplished the shift and placed Churchill in the prime **ministership**--despite his shortcomings.

### THE ANGLO-JESUIT LINK

The Cecil family has been connected to networks established by the Society of Jesus since at least the reign of Elizabeth I. While their power base is the British Empire, they, like the openly Catholic Howard and Percy families, can also rely on connections to the Hapsburg and Italian oligarchies to place themselves above the British monarchy. (Gwendolyn Cecil almost married into the Howard family at the turn of the century.)

Although the family was established under Jesuit patronage, the Cecils maintain loyalty to Protestantism. Yet, since the Jesuit order is itself an oligarchist intelligence implant into the Catholic Church, and not a religious order, this is no test of their continued Jesuit connections, which remain an open question.

\* Hugh Cecil expressed the family's cynicism, despite its strict outward adherence to the Church of England, in the following repartee with cousin Algernon, a convert to Roman Catholicism and thereby a direct link to the British Jesuit circles to which Phillip Kerr, Lord **Lothian** of the Round Table belonged.

"Algernon, why have you grown that absurd beard?"

"Our Lord Grew a beard."

"Our Lord was not a gentleman."

Algernon described the Cecil family philosophy to Beatrice Webb, who recorded it in her diary.

"Young Cecil was interesting because he was able to describe or imply the Cecil philosophy of life. For him society was cloven in two--the Church and the world. The Church was governed by spiritual illumination; the world outside of this radius was exclusively dominated by the motive of pecuniary self-interest. To attempt to run the secular world on any other motive was not only contrary to the commandment 'Give unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's' but was almost blasphemy. All real progress was *confined to progress of the individual soul under the influence of the Church*. Any increase of honesty or kindness, of honor, public spirit or truth-seeking brought about otherwise, was merely a higher stage of self-interest (equally damnable as the lower stages)--merely the discovery by each individual that those qualities paid better. [**H: Seems to me that NOTHING is changed!**] Accompanying, and to some extent coinciding with this cleavage, was that between the hereditary and landed aristocracy represented by the Cecils, and 'the others'. The Cecils governed by spiritual illumination (inherited through a long line of noble ancestors) and were to direct the policy of the state, making use of the lower motives of vulgar

folk to keep the state going on its material side. The off part of the whole scheme was the almost fanatical objection to any attempt to alter the motives of human nature, otherwise than by the action of the Church on the individual soul--and a complete complacency with the one secular motive of enlightened self-interest as the basis of everyday life. It was almost as wicked to tamper with this motive by introducing other considerations into the industrial or political organizations of the state, as it ~~was~~ to introduce the pecuniary motive into the Church--as for instance in the sale of indulgences or simony."

Beatrice Webb, the daughter of a successful railroad speculator associated with the Rothschilds, understood the aristocracy in a way that was impossible for poor Wells, the son of a servant in the employ of another servant fortunate enough to marry into the lesser nobility but snubbed accordingly. Where Wells could delude himself that he was socially accepted by his dinner partners at the Coefficients, Beatrice had no such delusions and was mortally offended when she came face to face with her oligarchical controllers. Her diary is full of self-consoling comments such as: "dined with Hugh Cecil. It is good to be in our middle-class home again." Yet, like Algernon Cecil, she describes her and her husband's associates as "the stage army of the good", in keeping with George Bernard Shaw's parable about the Fabian Society, *Major Barbara*, in which they are the Salvation Army.

Sidney Webb is given credit as the organizer of the Coefficients. It is obvious that despite his pretensions, the group that he assembled--a cross-section of the British elite and its close associates--was only brought together under Robert Cecil's direction.

Russell, Haldane, and Grey were hereditary peers. Milner was made a Lord. Haldane, Grey, and Cecil were to be in the Liberal government when it came to power in two years' time. Leo Maxse's sister, Violet, was the wife of Robert Cecil's brother Edward and after his death, of Lord Milner. Halford J. Mackinder had just become director of the London School of Economics and his reputation as a geopolitician had spread to

Germany where Major-General Karl Haushofer, the ghostwriter of Hitler's *MEZN KAMPF*, acknowledged Mackinder as the source of his ideas.

EBB

The Webbs, like Wells, were useful to the Cecils. What they lacked in flair was compensated for in industry, as they laid the groundwork for the collectivist side of fascism. Wells described the Webbs in *The New Machiavelli*, thinly disguised as Altiora and Oscar Bailey. He wrote:

"Oscar ... had a quite astounding memory for facts and a mastery of detailed analysis, and the time afforded scope for these gifts. The later eighties were full of politico-social discussion. ... He won the immense respect of everyone specially interested in social and political questions; he soon achieved the limited distinction that is awarded such capacity, and at that I think he would have remained for the rest of his life if he had not encountered Altiora.

"But Altiora Macvite was an altogether exceptional woman, an extraordinary mixture of qualities, the one woman in the world who could make something more out of Bailey than that. She was entirely unfitted for her sex's spheres. Yet, you mustn't imagine she was an inelegant or unbeautiful woman, and she is inconceivable to me in high collars or any sort of masculine garment. But her soul was bone, and at the base of her was a vanity gaunt and greedy!

"The two supplemented each other to an extraordinary extent."

Russell himself gave much the same account in his *Autobiography*, writing: "Webb was originally a second division clerk in the civil service, but by immense industry succeeded in rising to the first division. He was somewhat earnest and did not like jokes on sacred subjects such as political theory. On one occasion I remarked to him that democracy has at least one merit, namely, that a Member of Parliament cannot be stupider than his

constituents, for the more stupid he is, the more stupid they were to elect him.

"Worship of the state. This last was the essence of Fabianism. It led both the Webbs and also Shaw into what I thought an undue tolerance of **Mussolini** and **Hitler**.

"Both of them were fundamentally undemocratic, and regarded it as the function of a statesman to bamboozle or terrorize the populace."

Russell, of course, is more delicate about his own fascist predilections. "All think it folly and very unpopular," wrote Russell from Cambridge right before the First World War. "Tories as well as Liberals; and they hardly realize that we are being drawn in." Russell continued, according to his biographer Ronald Clarke, by making a case for British neutrality, ending with a plea for German *lebensraum*: "When they try to protect their homes and their wives and daughters against vast hordes of Russian savages, we do our best to prevent their efforts from being successful, and to threaten them with starvation if war breaks out." [H: **And just where do you think you are today in this same kind of predicament, readers?**]

In collaboration with Lord James Salisbury, chairman of the Conscientious Objectors' Board, Russell was at the time beginning to create the pacifist movement which was and continued to be a handy instrument of British subversion. Pacifism allowed Britain to penetrate Germany during the war and the Soviet Union thereafter. In the period of the Neville Chamberlain appeasement policy, it was psychologically useful as a way of turning Germany east rather than west--"Look, England will never fight again," was the message. But while Russell was suffering public opprobrium for his stand during World War I, he was still a welcome guest at aristocratic country houses at parties attended by **Asquith**, the British prime minister.

### THE RACE IMPERIALISTS

What of the other members of the Coefficients Club?

Lord Milner, appointed to the peerage during his lifetime, became a civil servant upon leaving Oxford University. Before being assigned to South Africa, he served as finance minister in Egypt (an important post subsequently held by Edward Cecil). He was recruited to the ideas of empire, as was imperialist Cecil Rhodes, by the Oxford Lecturer John **Ruskin**, medievalist and guild socialist. After leaving his post as high commissioner of South Africa in 1905, Milner became the administrator of the Rhodes Trust. He died in the **1920s**, after again joining the government during the war.

Milner's Credo, written at the end of this life, expresses the belief structure of an imperialist who attached himself to an aristocracy into which he was born. To him the flag was no mere bunting.

Milner writes that he is a "nationalist, not a **cosmopolitan**. ... I am a British (indeed primarily an **English**) nationalist. If I am also an **Imperialist**, it is because the destiny of the English race--has been to strike fresh roots in distant parts. **My patriotism** knows no geographical but only racial limits. I am an Imperialist and not a Little Englander, because I am a British Race Patriot. It is not the soil of England, dear as it is to me, which is essential to arouse my patriotism, but the speech, the tradition, the principles, the aspirations of the British race.

"The wider patriotism is no mere exalted sentiment. It is a practical necessity. England nay more, Great Britain, nay more, the United Kingdom is no longer a power in the world which it once was. But the British Dominions as a whole are not only self-supporting, they are more nearly self-sufficient than any other political entity... if they can be kept an entity.

"This brings us to our first great principle. The British state must follow the race, must comprehend it wherever it settles in appreciable numbers as an independent community. If the swarms constantly being thrown off the parent hive are lost to the State, the State is irreparably weakened. We cannot afford to part with so much of our best blood. We have already parted with much of it, to form the millions of another separate, but

fortunately friendly state. We cannot afford a repetition of the process.

Milner's mentor, Cecil Rhodes, was also a protege of Lord Salisbury. The works of **Ruskin** and social Darwinist Charles Dilke, who was elected a Liberal member of the parliament in the **1880s**, were freely circulated at the turn of the century. These manifestoes created the mental climate in which Wells, Russell, Rhodes, and Milner were nurtured. A generation later, it was Wells and Russell to whom young people would turn.

In his book *Greater Britain*, Dilke had written:

"In America we have seen the struggle of the dear races against the cheap--the endeavors of the English to hold their own against the Irish and Chinese. In New **Zealand**, we found the stronger and more energetic race pushing from the earth the shrewd and laborious descendants of the Asian Malays; in Australia, the English triumphant, and the cheaper races excluded from the soil not by distance merely, but by arbitrary legislation; in India, we saw the solution of the problem by the officering of the cheaper by the dearer race. Everywhere we have found that the difficulties which impede the progress to universal dominion of the English people lie in the conflict with the cheaper races. The result of our survey is such as to give us reason for the belief that race distinctions will long continue, that miscegenation will go but a little way towards blending races, that the dearer are on the whole likely to destroy the cheaper peoples and that Saxondom will rise triumphant from the doubtful struggle."

**Ruskin** expressed the same ideas in a speech that Cecil Rhodes carried with him as a treasured possession, given in his inaugural lecture at Slade Professor of Art at Oxford in 1870:

"A destiny is now possible to us, the highest ever set before a nation to be accepted or refused. Will you youths of England make your country again a royal throne of kings, a sceptered isle, for all the world a source of light, a center of peace? This is what England must do or perish. She must found colonies as fast and as far as she is able, formed of the most energetic and

worthiest men; seizing any piece of fruitful waste ground she can set her foot on, and then teaching her colonists that their chief virtue is to be fidelity to their country and that their first aim is to be to advance the power of England by land and sea."

As a colonist to South Africa, Rhodes answered **Ruskin's** call, creating the countries of South Africa and Rhodesia with the support of Salisbury. As a major partner of the **DeBeers** diamond mining company and Consolidated Goldfields, which he founded with Rothschild financial backing, he was brought into the darker side of the Empire as well, the openly acknowledged "secret" British opium trade from India and China. (Diamonds serve as a medium of exchange at the top levels of the opium trade, and in normal periods of currency exchange, variations in gold and diamond prices are closely tied to fluctuations in the opium markets.)

Rhodes was the spirit that fired the Empire men. Transmitted through Milner Rhodes had formulated the idea for an elite secret society, to be modeled on the Jesuits, which would organize a fifth column in the United States, Germany, and Russia, and open pro-Empire societies in the colonies. The Coefficients, the Round Table, and its offshoots, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, whose first president was Cliveden's **Waldorf Astor**, and New York City's Council on Foreign Relations, are all products of his original inspiration. **[H: Everybody still awake? If not--WAKE UP. Go get your "Committee of 300" book and make these connections as soon as you can because you are meeting your prison wardens and the ones who laid the prison foundation.]**

Afflicted with a heart condition, Rhodes wrote numbers of wills assigning his fortune to trustees who would carry out his purpose. Lord Milner was the first trustee, Lord **Lothian** his successor. **The Rhodes scholarship [H: i.e. Clinton...], which selects American graduate students for postgraduate training at Oxford, is subsidized by the Trust. In its time it has recruited a number of leading American renegades to the SERVICE OF THE EMPIRE.**

Rhodes' first will, written at the age of twenty-four, included the following passage directing that his fortune form the endowment of a "secret society" devoted to:

"The extension of British rule throughout the world--the colonization by British subjects of all lands where the means of livelihood are attainable by energy, labour, and enterprise and especially the occupation by British settlers of the entire Continent of Africa, the Holy Land, the Valley of the Euphrates, [H: **Getting the picture???**], the Islands of Cyprus and Canada, the whole of South Africa, the Islands of the Pacific not heretofore possessed by Great Britain, the whole of the Malay Archipelago, the seaboard of China and Japan, the ultimate recovery of the United States of America as an integral part of the British Empire."

### MACKINDER'S GEOPOLITICS

War, it ~~was~~ agreed, **was necessary**. The question to be solved was what policy would assure victory.

To understand how British policy evolved coherently, it is necessary to understand that the argument as we have so far followed it has understated the situation in which the British found themselves.

In his book *Democratic Ideals and Reality* published in 1919, Halford Mackinder **polemicized** against the British aristocracy and its minions who take their distaste for industrialism and science to the point that they fail to even study maps. Perhaps he was remembering an incident involving Robert Cecil, cabinet minister of the blockade of the Austro-Hungarian empire. In the Foreign Office one day, Cecil called for a map of his target, then complained to the political intelligence specialist that the long-straggling territory of Galicia had been wrongly colored. "It should be Hungarian, not Austrian," Cecil said.

"But sir, I'm from Galicia," the specialist replied, "and it is indeed in Austria."

Cecil paused, then murmured, "What a funny shape Austria must be."

The incident occurred three years after Cecil had assumed responsibility for organizing the blockade of that country. At **Versailles** he was one of those responsible for cutting off such protuberances from the map of Austria.

When Mackinder complained that "every educated German is a geographer in a sense that is true of very few Englishmen . . . Berlin-Baghdad, Berlin-Peking . . . involve for most Anglo-Saxons a new mode of thought," he was talking about more than mere map-reading. As he developed the point: "The map habit of thought is no less pregnant in the sphere of economics than it is in that of strategy. True that *laissez-faire* had little use for it, but the 'most favored nation' clause which Germany imposed on defeated France in the Treaty of Frankfurt had quite a different meaning for the strategical German mind to that which was attached to it by honest **Cobdenites**. The German bureaucrat built upon it a whole structure of preferences for German trade. Of what use to Britain under her northern **skies** was the most favored nation clause when Germany granted a concession to Italy in the matter of import duties on olive oil? Would there not also be railway trucks to be returned to Italy which might as well return loaded with German exports?"

Later, in *Democratic Ideals and Reality*, Mackinder took the theme further. Referring to the free trade theory [H: **Do you NOW recognize wherefrom came this "FREE TRADE AGREEMENT" IDEOLOGY? Do you, further, now understand WHY in America it began in CANADA? Do you also see why it was done IN SECRET?**] of Adam Smith, which premised British survival on economic warfare and the hegemony of the British cloth industry based upon cultivation of cotton by slave labor in the southern states of the United States, Mackinder wrote: "That may have been a tenable theme in the time of Adam Smith and for a generation or two afterwards. But under modern conditions the Going Concern, or in other words, accumulating financial and industrial strength, is capable of outweighing most natural facilities.

When the stress began after 1878, British agriculture waned, though British industry continued to grow. But presently lopsidedness developed even within British industry; the cotton and shipbuilding branches still grew, but the chemical and electrical branches did not increase proportionately."

Mackinder slid over the essential issue. By the time of the McKinley presidency in 1897, the U.S., German, Japanese, and Russian industrial development were overtaking Britain. Some statistics help tell the story. In 1870, Britain smelted one-half the world's iron and produced one-half of the world's textiles, but by 1897 Britain produced *less of each* than the United States, and only slightly more than Germany. Not only was this the case, but pig iron production between 1870 and 1897 increased 966 percent in the United States and 609 percent in Germany creating the industrial base for exports and overseas capital investment.

In this same period, U.S. exports in general expanded 300 percent, and German **exports** by 100 percent; Britain's increase in exports was a mere 30 percent. American commerce was also penetrating British colonies at a pace deemed extremely dangerous to imperial ties, leading to "Americanization" of the colonies. America and Germany, and even Russia and Japan, were destroying Britain's commercial and therefore financial domination of the world. This stagnation of British manufacture **was compensated** for only by the role of the pound sterling as a reserve currency, which allowed it to operate as a looting instrument. Yet in 1887, by Britain's own official statistics, its national debt amounted to fully 7.1 percent of the national revenue as compared to the United States, where the national debt was a mere 1.7 percent of national wealth.

Underneath the rhetoric, the British oligarchy knew that it was engaged in a life-and-death struggle against France, Russia, Germany, and the United States if it was to maintain hegemony. That is the political doctrine behind Mackinder's code phrases. In *Democratic Ideals and Reality*, written at the end of the First World War, he declared:

"The Heartland, for the purposes of **strategical** thinking includes the Baltic Sea, the navigable Middle and Lower Danube, the Black Sea, Asia Minor, Armenia, Persia, Tibet, and Mongolia. Within it, therefore, were Brandenburg-Prussia, and Austria-Hungary, as well as Russia. Towards the end of the century, however, the Germans of Prussia and Austria determined to subdue the Slavs and to exploit them for the occupation of the Heartland, through which run the land-ways into China, India, Arabia, and the African Heartland. We have defeated the danger on this occasion, but the facts of geography remain."

It is only necessary to read "industrial development" into the content of the word "geography" and Mackinder's thinly veiled point is clear. Unless Germany and Russia were subdued, unless their industrial backs were broken, Britain was in serious trouble. If Germany and Russia were to ally, Britain would be finished. This was the reality underlying the policy debate witnessed at the Coefficients' dinner table. This was the policy that governed the British Empire from the close of World War I through World War II.

The policy ultimately adopted can be broken down into four parts:

1. Immediately a policy of destabilizations was necessary to prevent alliances between Britain's perceived potential enemies. Since French and Russian ties were long-standing, it was critical to prevent a Franco-German rapprochement. For similar reasons, a Russian-Japanese alliance was to be avoided. Adversary relations of intensity had to be introduced at all costs.

2. In the medium term, the solution to a potential **Russo-German** accord lay in encouraging the dissolution of the **Austro-Hungarian** Empire. In that way, a buffer state of squabbling **"balkanized"** states would be established between Russia and Germany, thus preventing the joining of the "Eurasian heartland" in a Grand Design for industrial progress.

3. Also for the medium term, it was necessary to adopt a **"Hamiltonian"** policy of state support for British industrial war

preparations. The Empire had to be solidified politically around the "Hamiltonian" model of federation with some form of economic protection or subsidy to guarantee the loyalty of the colonies, a policy that was not completely carried through until the evolution of the British Commonwealth after World War II.

4. For the lone term, it was necessary to turn back the clock on scientific and industrial progress by ushering in a new Dark Age of wars, famine, and epidemic. World War I was to be the beginning. The differences fought out over the dinner table in 1903 were of mere secondary tactical significance before the overriding policy objectives upon which both factions were agreed.

\* \* \*

The book is well worth obtaining (since this writing only considers the first chapter). However, if you now team this information with that which we have brought you prior to even the book *CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: The Story of the Committee of 300* along with "300" you will be forming a picture of what the REAL HISTORY of your CURRENT CIRCUMSTANCE IS ALL ABOUT.

I know this is not a proper "Introduction" or "Foreword"--but it is critical information relative to that which follows and **WILL COME**. I have never been nor shall be recognized as a typical writer, linguist or PROPER "follower" of anything. The one place I find myself almost in a fit of stew is the foolish way you place your apostrophes--FOR CONVENIENCE--in the case of "within" quotation marks--regardless of reason, meaning or intelligence--simply because someone who makes the rules couldn't know proper grammar. So be it.

You think I am not serious? Well let me tell you readers something interesting--we have lost readers who are "teachers" OVER that very point. To them everything that is written must have their approval--the content of the message seems to have NOTHING to do with the circumstance. I lose more [people] because I keep company with ones who claim Jesus (not his

name at the time of crucifixion at any rate) did NOT DIE WHILE HANGING ON A CROSS! Would you not think THAT would be rather good news for you who consider him the Christ Messenger? Not so--for "...no one would dare to tamper with the writings now presented in the modern *Bible*." Which Bible? Dear ones, there are bibles for cooking, bibles for automobile repair, bibles for space-craft tuning, the *Koran* is a bible, the *Torah* is a bible and so on...! You have even allowed some nuts to write a "*Bible for Ascension*"!

May wisdom be your guidelines.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn,  
IGFF-PSC

June 28, 1994

Day 316, Year 7 in the Reign of our Lord IN **TRUTH**.



Bertrand Russell



Arthur Balfour



Winston Churchill



John Ruskin



Cecil Rhodes

REC #2 HATONN

MON., JUN. 20, 1994 2:38 P.M. YEAR 7, DAY 308

MON., JUN. 20, 1994LYNN LEINTHALL

One of your own circle of people, readers, is a prime example of the LIES and misadventures of "medicine" and "man" against the insipid system, blunders and misdiagnoses--then the realization and "oh dod, oh **dod--what** I do now?" syndrome. I would ask Paul or Lynn to give us a write-up of the adventures in near-death experience at the hands of disease (that eats flesh [by whatever stupid name it is labeled]). Lynn has been there! Expense? Unable to count in pain, agony **AND** money has been their experience. Readers, this is **SERIOUS!** It doesn't matter whether the doctors tell you it is a virus, a streptococcus, a staph-infection--it is disastrous. There were times when the very working organs could be seen through the opening eaten away in Lynn's belly. **THIS IS SERIOUS!** Ah, and by the way--this was **BEFORE IT BECAME MANDATORY TO BRING IT TO PUBLIC ATTENTION!** Oh, and by the way number two: the infection happened **FOLLOWING MEDICAL PROCEDURES!** It is a hard road from here on in, **chelas--don't** get careless.

Have "they" written and shared this with us? No, but I was there--all the while. No, I did not say "Dharma" was somehow there--she doesn't know of what I speak. I kept watch for these ones are beloved of me and we all become faint of heart when death walks the floor beside our beds. They **KNEW** it was close--**THEY HAVE NO REAL IDEA HOW CLOSE** and the journey is always seemingly just beginning! Hold strong, precious ones--**GOD** shall sustain you in that which comes unto **HIS OWN**--regardless of what appears "to be" at the moment.

In the beauty of this wondrous summer **day--Dharma** and E.J. looked out over the backyard and at the some 75 or more ground squirrels playing about among the birds also come for their drink and nibbles.

This was all fine and good as the squirrels are fat and happy, protected and loved. Her mind wandered back to a local writing I had done some two weeks ago wherein I referred to "endangered species" and counted the little **fellers** among that group. She thought then and is still shocked--to find that **I** meant **it!** The little ground squirrel is on the endangered species listings--protected to eat the crops and whatever else is desired by the environmental enemies of you-the-people. Do I hate squirrels? No, I adore them and have suggested the farmers actually care for them in such a way as to provide food of their liking while drawing them away from the fields (yours).

The more interesting point here, however, is that in the game to **GET EVERYTHING YOU HAVE INCLUDING YOUR PROPERTY--ESPECIALLY THAT OF FARMERS**, near Bakersfield farmers are being fined **\$100,000 PER ENDANGERED-LISTED MICE, TOADS, etc.** Now, if a mouse will bring **\$100,000** each **AND LOSS OF THE LAND**--what do you think a couple of large ground squirrels **will** fetch for the big boys? And if you think they are not watching--**PLEASE THINK AGAIN!** I remind you who are here that we work **WITHIN THE LAWS** at all time and it is time to turn this stupidity into lemon pie instead of lemon pits. You can win--or you will lose--and I promise you that you will not feel good when you lose **GOD's** property because of druthers or carelessness!! Everybody with me so far?

Right on the top of the front page of The *Bakersfield Californian* (The largest major paper in the area), Monday, June 20, 1994 it states: **GROUND SQUIRREL STAYS ON THREATENED LIST.** It is not necessary to recopy all of the article **BUT PASS IT AROUND IN THIS AREA, PLEASE.** It turns out that in the spelt fields and lentil plots--the ground squirrels are **devas-**

tating the crops. I suggest you do as I suggested over and over prior to this: get carrots and get the children to chop them into chunks or rounds manageable by the little critters and FEED them at their burrow doorways. They also like peanuts--SO PLANT SOME--NEAR **THEIR** COLONIES. Oh, they don't seem to have "colonies"? They WILL, if you cause them to do so. Thank you for your attention to this matter because the first acreage lost to the government over this charge OR \$100,000 fine (or more) per squirrel meeting an untimely demise--will warrant my ire! Now I ask that someone pull out the writing and sort the personal instructions from the general--and get it around to the interested parties intimately involved.

I would like to take up the subject of one Dr. Arthur B. Robinson. I have such admiration for this person that I don't really know how to express it. I feel the best offer I can make is to help him in his efforts to reach as many persons as possible--and today the **CONTACT** is the best way I see. **CONTACT** is now the number one reading material (borrowed, of course) of the Elite CONGRESS. We do have ROM Jackson for help of a physical nature, for that phenomenon. While we have eye and ear, however, we are going to dump in all the visual and aural input possible. We have used Dr. Robinson's material before and always with his blessings. Today we are so pushed for time that we will act first and inquire secondly.

Why do I honor this man so deeply? Because he, against every battlement, has stood firmly in favor of survival preparation--even against nuclear (or worse) war games. He also has helped develop effective home schooling techniques for you who wish to continue that avenue. I personally believe that unless you are truly DEVOTED to full-time effort--it is better to put your children in school--AND THEN GO CHANGE THE SCHOOLS! THAT IS NOT MY TOPIC FOR TODAY SO NEVER MIND THAT OUTBURST.

The following comes from **FIGHTING CHANCE**, Arthur B. Robinson, Ph.D., P.O. Box 1279, Cave Junction, Oregon 97523. His Copyrights are with the Oregon Institute of Science and Medicine. He has a subscription pricing of \$60.00 for 12

issues and the price is abundantly worth it. He uses the income for magnificently good works and needs your help and support.

He lists two references up front, **John 8:31-32** and **Proverbs 22:3**. That's all, just the references. Maybe for you who won't look those up we will offer the input: **LIVING BIBLE: John 8:30 to 33: Then many of the Jewish leaders who heard him say these things began believing him to be the Messiah. Jesus said to them, "You are truly my disciples if you live as I tell you to, and you will know the truth, and the truth will set you free."**

**Proverbs 22:3: A prudent man foresees the difficulties ahead and prepares for them; the simpleton goes blindly on and suffers the consequences.**

### SO BE IT!

I wanted to skip a bit and only offer one excerpt from this newsletter in point--but that would be an atrocity. It would also be unworthy of the whole context to simply pull out a few "favorite" topics. So, friends, I ask that you honor this man, take his paper if you can, support him if you can't and LISTEN TO THE WISDOM PRESENTED.

Newsletter Vol. IV, NO. 2, May 1994.

[QUOTING:]

### AUCTIONING AMERICA

This past month we participated as high-tech scavengers in an auction which provides a typical example of the erosion of American industry and the squandering of the accomplishments of previous generations.

America's largest magnesium plant and its primary source of high-purity pharmaceutical-grade magnesium ceased operation near San Francisco this past February. Although it was still profitable--regardless of the massive burdens of government taxation and regulation--a series of events typical of the destruc-

tion of American productivity by unproductive **paper-shufflers** led to the closing of the plant.

In April, part of the plant equipment was auctioned prior to demolition of the remainder. Many of the men who built and maintained this plant were present to watch the final end of their life's work. The plant included a research and development laboratory and a quality control laboratory, so we attended the auction in the hope of obtaining laboratory equipment that the Oregon Institute of Science and Medicine cannot otherwise afford.

The laboratories were auctioned first. We purchased significant amounts of research equipment at an average price of about 3% of the catalogue prices (3 cents on the dollar). This will markedly enhance our research capabilities. Then I watched the rest of the auction--which was heart-rending. Most of the plant sold for a low fraction of its scrap metal value. Three-phase motors were sold for \$1.50 each, a large ship lathe **sold for \$50**, and a recently purchased \$500,000 machine sold for **\$5,000**. The large steel installations did not even sell. They will be given to the demolition crews.

Replacement value of this plant was estimated at about \$50 million, but it will not be replaced. The capital to replace it was squandered long ago in Washington, DC. This magnesium capacity is now being made up by imports from foreign countries. In thousands of such events all across our country the industrial legacy of past generations of Americans is being demolished.

The Federal Government and ruling establishment has taxed, regulated, and otherwise debilitated American industry to such an extent that the real earning power of our people declines each year. This debilitation has more than canceled the beneficial effects of advances in science and engineering that should be improving the quality of our lives.

Most Americans are unaware of the actual economic statistics. Inflation has helped conceal the fact that the real purchas-

ing power of the average American family peaked in about **1972** and has been declining ever since. Whereas one wage earner used to provide for the financial needs of a family, now two or more must work to maintain a similar standard of living. Many fall behind. Increasing numbers of Americans have given up; 10% now even receive food stamps.

- The so-called feminist movement propagandizes that the two wage-earner family is really a great step forward for women who are no longer "trapped" as home-makers. This may look good in the glossy magazines, but to a great many working wives it just means hard work outside the home in an effort to meet family bills while their children are raised by baby-sitters and public schools. Never before in America have women been so terribly exploited. They are now the slaves of the welfare state which is destroying their living standards and their families as it satisfies its need for increasing numbers of laborers to make up for government-caused destruction of American productivity.

Some Americans still find or create excellent opportunities. The taxation of their earnings keeps the socialist machine churning in Washington, DC. We now have socialism in education and socialism in charity. Soon we are going to have total socialism in medicine. This will cause many Americans to die prematurely and suffer unnecessarily.

Thousands of books are being written about the causes of America's decline and of its acceptance of the socialist ideas that have failed in the rest of the world. One of the best that I have seen recently is ***America: To Pray or not to Pray*** by David Barton available from Wall-Builder Press, PO Box **397, Aledo, TX 76008**, telephone **(817) 441-6044**. This is a compilation of the sharp decreases in American academic and social conditions that followed the elimination of prayer from American public affairs.

Blame is also placed on politicians, bureaucrats, homosexuals, fascists, Communists, and other evils. I believe that the worst evil is the reduced value placed on human life.

American society increasingly refuses to obey God's laws concerning the sanctity of human life, especially in the case of abortion. Millions of children are being murdered by abortion. The primary responsibility for these abortions does not lie with the abortion clinics, the abortionists themselves, or the corrupt individuals within our government and society which sanction and support these murders. The primary responsibility lies with the millions of Christians who actively support and attend America's churches.

There are only a few thousand abortionists. There are tens of millions of church-going Christians. Only a very few of those Christians are actively opposing abortion. As a result, those who are opposing it are suffering needlessly and, so far, have failed to stop it. Abortion can never be stopped entirely. There will always be clandestine abortions regardless of the laws and penalties which society may impose. The problem lies in our acquiescence. Christian acquiescence to abortion has raised the numbers of these murders in the United States to very high levels. Worse, it has told our God that we tacitly approve of these abominable acts.

The abortionists are just doing their job--they are consumed by evil. The Christians are not doing their job--they are required to oppose evil, especially this particular evil. If most Christian churches in America began active opposition to the murder of children and enlisted the participation of most of their members, legal abortion would end immediately. There are too many Christians in America for the outcome to be otherwise. Until this happens, the slaughter of children will continue. While that slaughter continues, we have no right to expect relief from our lesser national problems.

Moreover, euthanasia--the killing of adults--is rapidly being added to our society. This is beginning with occasional killings supposedly approved by the victims themselves. These people allegedly decide that their lives are not personally valuable enough to continue. Euthanasia will expand until it includes the killing of adults whom the Government and its surrogates do not find socially useful. The first indications of this are in the medi-

cal care rationing program that the Clinton's have proposed as "national health care".

How long do American Christians have to wake up? How many millions of children must be brutally murdered with our tacit approval before God turns his back on us forever? We do not know. There are still indications that the process of national decay can be reversed.

In the growing home school movement, in the freedom that is becoming possible through computer technology, in the remarkable possibilities of science and engineering, and in many other areas of positive progress, God is telling us that He is still listening. He is giving us small tastes of the wonderful things that can come to our nation and our families if we recapture our Christian purpose. There is, however, no chance that He will allow these possibilities to come to fruition while we continue to **kill** His children. In each of our burgeoning accomplishments are sown the seeds of our destruction. If we continue to allow the killing of America's children, those seeds will grow and our country will die.

In its place, a society of slavery in which formerly free Americans are enslaved to government and corporate **paper-shufflers** is being built. This is an evil society which devalues human life and ignores God's laws. It is not a society fit for a Christian people. It must be stopped.

One of the most beautiful passages in the Bible is **I Corinthians 13** on the definition and importance of "charity." Christians are supposed to behave at least charitably toward people of all sorts, even those who are involved in many evils. Charity, however, is not the same things as tolerating evil. **[H: This** is exactly what **I** mean when **I** tell you that "Unconditional Love" is not the same thing as having no conditions placed on acceptance.] Millions of American children continue to be murdered by abortion. This is an abomination of the worst sort. It is unreasonable for us to expect that God will respond to our prayers for help against the many evils that are destroying our

nation as long as we tolerate the brutal killing of His people--especially innocent children.

The blame for this killing lies with American Christian churches. The abortionists are just doing their job. Why are our churches not doing theirs?

### CYCLES AND TRENDS

Professional commodity traders make their livings by predicting the future. With their predictions limited to the direction of price of an individual commodity and to short time intervals, they are able to make correct predictions more often than by random guessing. An outstanding trader may be right 60% of the time and wrong 40%. By disciplined use of an array of professional tools, this bias toward correct predictions can be turned into an excellent return on invested capital.

No one can be 100% certain about the future even in the small area of direction of price of an individual commodity. This is the reason that professionals make their money on a large number of relatively modest trades. If they have tipped the odds in their favor, then a large number of small trades creates a good profit with a very small risk of permanent loss of capital. Conversely, one large trade risking all for a huge profit is entirely an amateur procedure. Actually it is the best amateur procedure. Since the amateur will usually have the odds tipped against him, he is almost certain to lose if he makes a large number of small trades. With one huge trade, he still has a chance to win--if he walks away after that win and never trades again.

One of the Clintons' lies (there are so many that we lose count) involves their claim to have made \$100,000 in profits from \$1,000 invested in commodities. This claim is demonstrably false for two reasons. First, the margin requirement for the trades they made was over \$75,000, so the \$1,000 was **certainly NOT "invested."** **Someone else was providing money behind the scenes and protecting them from losses.** **Second, they made a large number of trades.** The statistical proba-

bility of making a 100 to 1 profit on such trades over that time interval is ESSENTIALLY ZERO even if the trades were being made by a very skilled professional trader. It is very likely that their "profits" involved payments into Mrs. Clinton's account totalling \$100,000 with the money laundered through commodity transactions. THERE ARE SEVERAL ILLEGAL WAYS OF DOING THIS.

\* In addition to trading short term cycles, both professionals and amateurs sometimes make money by speculating on trends. The best known amateur example of this has been real estate purchase, especially homes purchased with debt. The trend of government-hidden taxation through inflation has caused the purchasing power of money to fall for many decades. As a consequence, real estate debt has been paid back with dollars of steadily diminishing value. This trend which relies upon steady and continued Government dishonesty has been profitable. My own view is that speculation with one's home is unwise. This is, however, an unpopular view, because so many people seem to have profited in this way. Many, however, have lost their homes during deflationary periods or during periods of reduced income in which they were unable to service their debt.

Fundamental aspects of human affairs often create trends for which the ultimate future outcome can be predicted with a high degree of certainty. Timing, however, is a different matter. Profits made by investing in trends usually involve skilled or fortunate timing, yet timing is very difficult. Amateurs speculating on real estate, for example, profit if they happen to enter and leave the market at fortunate times. Since this sort of speculation goes on continuously, those who happen to be lucky in timing make large profits. They think of themselves as clever investors.

Timing is very important. Who would loan money to a highly disreputable group of people who never balance their budget, have enormous debts that they will never pay, and make great numbers of promises which they continually break? One can reliably conclude that such a group will eventually be bankrupt, and their creditors will lose. This is a highly probable

trend. Such a group of people is the United States Government which borrows money through government securities like treasury bills and bonds. Nevertheless, during the 1980s treasury bills and bonds were highly profitable. They will eventually be worthless, but the timing of their demise is very difficult to predict.

Socialism will fail in the United States as it has elsewhere, but when? Socialized education is already a failure, but the public schools may be with us for a long time. Legislation to force home schools to follow public school policies recently failed, but it will be tried again. Socialized medicine will fail, but politicians from both political parties are busily agreeing to a plan that will force socialized medicine upon all Americans whether they want it or not. Many people will die unnecessarily before this program is eventually abandoned.

Irresponsible militarism and foreign meddling will again bring war to our country. In the nuclear age, that war will probably be fought on American soil. This could occur soon or it could be postponed for many decades. The timing is unknown to us. Foreign meddling will probably also bring nuclear terrorism to our country. This is more probable and could occur much sooner than nuclear war.

Each time American warplanes attack a country there is a high probability that the people whose relatives and friends are injured or killed in that attack will have increased hatred of Americans. Often large numbers of innocent civilians are killed. Their fathers, mothers, sons, and daughters remember those who killed their loved ones. There are already very large numbers of people around the world who hate Americans as a result of American meddling in the affairs of their countries. The numbers are increasing. These people are not fooled by the subterfuge of hiding behind the United Nations. They know whose warplanes, warships, or warlike economic or political policies have caused their suffering. This is a trend. It seems very unlikely that the American Government will stop this meddling.

There is another related trend. This is the technological trend that is steadily increasing the amount of destructive power that one or a few individual people can possess and deliver. This trend cannot be stopped. It is, in fact, accelerating.

There has been **much** discussion about the tens of thousand Soviet nuclear weapons that are poorly secured and are now beginning to leak into the hands of small countries and possibly into the hands of terrorists. Many people have the impression that stoppage of this leakage would solve the problem of mass terrorism. It will not.

**[H: Bear with us a bit longer--he is getting to the point, readers. YOU MUST PREPARE AND GET SHELTERS AND SURVIVAL UNDER CONTROL FOR SELVES--IN CASE! NOBODY--ESPECIALLY YOUR GOVERNMENT--WILL DO IT FOR YOU!]**

Biological weapons that can kill the inhabitants of entire cities are now available or buildable at remarkably low cost. Fuel-air explosives that can level several city-blocks are compact and easily deliverable. This simple technology is surely spreading. Moreover, nuclear technology itself can be miniaturized. Some knowledgeable scientists think that this has already been done and is beginning to proliferate.

In a series of recent articles including a major article in National Review, Sam Cohen, inventor of the neutron bomb, has given his opinion that miniature hydrogen bombs have already been built. One of these bombs containing about one-tenth of an ounce of easily obtained nuclear fuel could kill **everyone** within **a several** block radius. In many of our cities this could be over 100,000 people. The entire bomb might fit into an ordinary lunch bag and be virtually undetectable.

On a larger scale, much is being made of the proliferation of missiles that could carry nuclear warheads. Do the North Koreans have such missile-warhead combinations? This question is much in the news. Scenarios involving their attack of South Korea or Japan with such weapons are being discussed. More **re-**

**alistic** in my view, however, would be a discussion of the potential use of nuclear weapons by Korea or other small countries upon the United States itself.

The first products of a third-world nuclear weapons program are likely to be large, heavy and relatively primitive. Moreover, they will be few in number. Even the enormous initial American nuclear weapons program only produced a few crude weapons. Why would such a country risk one of its first nuclear weapons in a primitive missile delivery system for an attack on a nearby American surrogate? It would be much more sensible for them to simply put the weapon on a boat and float it into New York harbor. This would be a very reliable procedure and would be undetectable. The deaths and damage could not be prevented, but they could be markedly reduced and mitigated by a good civil defense system.

Moreover, the fear generated by first use of a nuclear weapon on the United States itself and the greater likelihood of uncertainty about its origin might forestall retaliation. Use of a nuclear weapon on a U.S. surrogate might not.

The American Government, of **course**, shows no interest in building civil defenses for Americans. This Government just continues to swagger around the world making greater numbers of enemies for America, while continuing to leave Americans defenseless before the increasing threat of retaliation by those whom its policies offend and injure.

This trend of behavior is unlikely to change. It is for these **reasons** that I feel sure that weapons of mass destruction and mass killing will eventually be used upon the American people in at least individual occurrences. The same trends also increase the probability of this use in a major war. The time of these events is, however, not within our ability to predict.

Most of us cannot reliably predict the time of our own death. Trends in medical research, aging research, and degenerative disease suggest, however, that our deaths will not be indefinitely postponed. There is a high probability that each of us will die

while we still have essential responsibilities for our families or others. We therefore buy life insurance.

Political and technological trends are also raising the probability that our families will need protection against weapons of mass killing. For this reason, each of us should buy civil defense insurance.

■ The cycles and trends in our world are largely determined by human behavior. Much of this involves some of the least desirable aspects of human nature--greed, fear, envy, hatred, and the lust for power. There are many information salesmen in our society who purport to be able to predict the future. They offer us their "expert" opinions of the timing of these cycles and trends. Each time that an alarming prediction is made, some people are motivated to take protective action. In this way, alarming predictions are of real value.

It is very important that these protective actions mitigate the danger from the actual threat rather than mitigating only the fear from that threat. Family civil defense preparations should provide for 1. water; 2. shelter; 3. food; 4. medical supplies; 5. tools; 6. instrumentation; 7. books and other information; 8. communications; 9. firearms; and 10. purchasing insurance such as gold and silver coins--generally in this order of importance. Firearms have a relatively low priority, because the other items in the list are more likely to be needed in a real civil defense emergency. Similarly, in a real emergency, essential survival items will be priceless and almost impossible to buy, so purchasing insurance is less likely to be needed.

This is not to say that guns and gold are unimportant. Many people have survived terrible world calamities because they possessed a little gold with which to purchase escape or protection. We are all too familiar with localized incidents that occur frequently in the United States in which survival depends upon firearms and firearms training. Oddly, however, when people mitigate their fear, they often make preparations in the opposite order to that suggested above and often spend their survival funds in very cost-ineffective ways. They also tend to equate

cost with value. They believe that those preparations which cost the most are the most protective. The most costly preparations are also those with the greatest profit margin for experts who predict immediate disaster.

I recall, for example, the predictions of the late 1970s. The end of Western Civilization was "at hand." Great profits were to be realized by betting on its demise--especially with gold. Very serious problems did arise, so gold turned out to be an excellent investment providing it was sold before these difficulties subsided. The mind set of those who had invested heavily in gold was interesting to watch during the crisis. From \$200 to \$400 per ounce they were pleased as their investment increased in value. At \$600 per ounce, however, they began to pay more attention to the crisis itself. As gold moved toward \$800 per ounce, they were panicked and had lost interest in gold. They were afraid that the worst predictions they had made were actually coming true, and most of them had made no real preparations. Moreover, they no longer were able to count their profits in gold. Since the dollar looked nearly dead and all other inflation hedges had skyrocketed in value, too, there was no certain way to take profits in gold. In effect, they had decided that, during the worst crisis they could imagine, they preferred to own gold rather than food, water, a safe location and shelter and other necessities of life.

I remember visiting in the home of a very wealthy banker during this crisis. He and his wife were panicked. His wife still did not understand. She was worried because they had not purchased sufficient diamonds. Gold, in terms of their wealth, was not valuable enough to be portable. Where most people of average wealth view gold as portable and silver as bulky in terms of ease of transport, this family had so much wealth that no significant part of it could be easily transported as gold. Diamonds were to them as gold is to most families.

Her husband the banker had, however, belatedly understood. While his wife talked that evening about their lack of sufficient diamonds, he bemoaned the fact that he had not purchased a

small farm in the country which could help protect his family from the looming potential for urban disaster.

Even where priorities are correct, resources are often wasted. We have repeatedly described storage food procedures which will provide for an active adult for one year at a cost of about \$150. Still people waste their resources on food storage programs with less nutrition, shorter shelf life, and a cost ten times greater. Don't do it! Store food for ten people for the price of one. Then you won't need fantasies about the protection of your food supplies from the neighbors. You are going to voluntarily feed them anyway. Why not prepare for it? Each time a news report stimulates you to improve your civil defense preparations, take action. The threatened disaster probably won't reach you, but it can help you to make preparations you may need later. Just be sure that each purchase is as cost effective as possible and in a good order of priority.

The trend may not be our "friend" as the saying goes and the cycles may scare us badly. The difference between a man of courage and a coward is not their fear. Both are afraid. The difference is that the courageous man uses his fear productively as a stimulus to effective action against the perceived threat.

\* \* \*

Now, as to the inquiries about George Green, Arthur Robinson, Eustace **Mullins**, etc. I want to tell you readers something. These people WERE NOT FRIENDS OF GEORGE GREEN. I brought these people into our lives here because I **CHOSE THEIR WORK ON MERIT!** It seems that NOW George Green goes about talking about "good old Art" and "good old friend Eustace" and "good old this one and that one". I want to set a few things straight--for **EKKERS** don't know them either. I **KNOW THEM--ALTHOUGH THEY DO NOT KNOW ME!**

One of the early journals we wrote was *Survival Is Only Ten Feet From Hell*. This was primarily based on Arthur Robinson's writings called **FIGHTING CHANCE--AMONG MUCH OTHER INPUT**. Not only did we honor the work and the au-

thor but, on request, copies of Fighting Chance were purchased (I hope) and GIVEN out with copies of our book. Why? Because I feel Dr. Robinson was the BEST available.

Green now sues and has an alias called Rick Webber draw up pages of "plagiarism" accusations and mails them to "EVERYBODY". Forget it, readers, as a publisher Mr. Green was not only supposed to get all clearances but I can guarantee you that authors such as Robinson AND Mullins will well remember CLEARANCE obtained for sharing of their work. So what happened with US&P? Well, perhaps you should ask Mr. Green--but do not expect "good old Tim" (Timothy Binder, president of US&P) to tell you any more than will "good old George". I CAN promise you one thing, however: As time passes here and things unfold--along with our presence being without doubt--these people in point will be honored to have had their work SHARED with us and YOU READERS. They are real patriots and Christ-oriented "good" people interested in survival of you and your nation. Others CLAIM to be but are more interested in covering, hiding and making a buck off your distress. I cannot help that, friends--but in the ending--it will be fine, for those who would deny you knowledge will be denied--and it will be in like manner--which in this instance will be "passage". So be it. It is not too late to change as it now evolves--but it soon will be so. Our people will be sustained--even if it be with nothing to their name--EXCEPT THEIR NAME.

Let me share another tid-bit. The letter sent from Dave Overton to our few here (under attack) in loving support--means more than the gold George thieved and buried in Nevada (from this man). Courts of law? Ah, friends, the court is within--and the justice is recognized. So be it for it must be that along this journey--the records must be set to straight.

Do you need survival skills and preparations--YES, DO IT! One MAJOR "project" here was to build a shelter which would withstand EVERYTHING AND ANYTHING--it would be for "good old George" too. It is so sad for it would be a business project--model for any building (ANY BUILDING). And what

is now claimed? That Ekkers did it for selves and stole millions of dollars to boot! How, readers? This is a little pathetic man who has gathered up the compromised persons who came to share and uses them. Is this alright? NO--it is not.

John Schroeffer has been moved to unknown places with refusal to give whereabouts even though a court order had been made to remove conservatorship from Eleanor. How can this be? Easy--it just IS. He has been secretly removed to the Sacramento area somewhere and even his brother, who would gladly run John's BUSINESS AND MONEY, but not inconvenience himself or his own wife with his care--refuses to give location or allow visits. What have you come to, people? Why can this happen? What is the point in this instance? **The point is to hold John in secret hostage until \_\_\_\_\_ CHANCE OF COURT HEARINGS WHERE HE CAN TESTIFY AS TO / REALLY HAPPENED IN THE "CONSPIRACY"** REGARDING GEORGE GREEN and running the Institute into receivership. John was there when it was discussed with Green in CARSON CITY. John claims he was bopped on the head--by Eleanor on the day of his "accident". Is that so? Well, she and her son had taken everything of value and secreted it away and got the rest after he was incarcerated in an "Alzheimer Center" where all he got were lice and bed-bugs (according to brother James). Did he have Alzheimer's? NO, he has some loss of memory and a "bit of organic brain syndrome". How non-diagnostic can you get? He is in his seventies and is a bit eccentric and "forgets"--how many of YOU could pass a test??? WELL, "THEY" KNOW THEY ARE DONE-FOR IF JOHN IS OUT TO TESTIM--SO I ASK YOU LEGAL EAGLES: WHAT ARE YOU GOING TO DO? I TOLD YOU TO GET HIM OUT OF THERE IN TIME FOR THANKSGIVING--LAST YEAR! John thinks you, AND GOD, have abandoned him. WHO WILL COME GET YOU?

Ponder upon these things lest you be caught at disadvantage.

Thank you and good evening.

## CHAPTER 2

REC #1 HATONN

TUE., JUN. 21, 1994 7:28 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 309

TUE. JUN. 21, 1994

### SAFETY IN--NUMBERS AND PUBLICITY

As information regarding the "dark forces" comes to LIGHT it is hard to protect the information bringers. To say it comes from a hard-to-locate-and-capture personage is not quite enough. This is a HARD COPY world if you want to show people TRUTH. The original daring speakers have literally spent years of their lives in prison for telling truth--while most of the public STILL MISSED IT. We get a larger audience now but still the ones who can do the most good are obscure, discounted or still tucked away by the Elite who continue their trail of dirty tricks on you-the-people.

Since a lot of things for the benefit of you-the-people and our own mission are going to come forth by way of Austria--it is imperative that we protect Russbacher by keeping his name in the world conversations--regardless of whatever name they call him now. It becomes difficult to impossible to bury someone who is noted EVERY DAY. Please keep up the correspondence to everyone you can think of over there.

As for Ronn Jackson, I think you hear the news that we have now heard that well over 15,000 pieces of mail (or FAX) have arrived at the Nevada Governor's office regarding Ronn and a representative has been sent to the prison. Keep up that barrage also, PLEASE. There is also a desire by Ronn to have us thank you because just yesterday the prison mail was delayed in delivery until evening hours BECAUSE OF THE AMOUNT OF MAIL DIRECTED TO RONN JACKSON. He received over 500 pieces of mail yesterday. YOU CAN ACCOMPLISH YOUR TASK, READERS--IF YOU KEEP POURING IT ON

FOR AS MUCH AND AS LONG AS YOU CAN. WHEN WE GET HIM OUT WE WILL HAVE GREAT ADVANTAGE TO CARRY ON OUR OWN WORK--BUT WE NEED HIM OUT.

It is not that he isn't going to be eventually released; it is that the "Big Boys" are too afraid of the information Ronn has and fear he will use it--regardless of agreements. Well, he is doing OK and we are given opportunity by their failure to keep agreements timely, to offer information here which is WORSE for them. I do believe, however, that THE Committee of major importance is beginning to recognize that we MEAN BUSINESS and will work with them the minute they start keeping agreements and cause the other power-brokers to do likewise.

Why are they concerned? Because a lot of economic "stuff" is due to hit the fan around the early part of JULY. Some information, especially regarding Ronald Reagan, would cause a major, major problem prior to then, if it hit the media now. Even though we have agreed to hold off--they just wiggle and turn and look themselves in the mirror and figure they can't trust us! Well, good readers, I don't care about Ronald Reagan. He actually is a criminal of a very personal type with less than no morals at all--JUST AN ACTOR AND NOT A VERY GOOD ONE AT THAT. The plan was to simply "take him out" and get rid of the problem that way--but the reflection of the information would touch too many other "big wigs". You will be hearing about some legal confrontations regarding him in July anyway--so, we would keep our word, watchers!

### NOT PLEASED WITH OTHER PROMISES NOT KEPT

There are other agreements which are not taking shape timely, either. There was a very big agreement to pull every dog and puppy off my people. This has NOT happened! I want the gold that belongs to the Institute--RETURNED and that case ended, I want the money owed the Institute repaid by George Green NOW and that case stopped. We do not care what happens to the journals he holds hostage as they are a major expense now in the removal of all copyright material and rebinding. I doubt the

Institute will even agree to pick them up other than by sale at auction.

I demand an apology in all major papers by the Associated Press, its reporter and attorneys Horton, Abbott, Dickey and others who have seen to it that these cases have not been settled.

The Nevada Supreme Court held with the Institute in the matter of the privacy ruling regarding Leon Fort--but ordered a new **attorney** on **the** case by the 28th of June. All consideration work will be held "in-camera" in that isolated matter until another hearing. Mr. Jackson has promised an attorney--we need that done today! Or a stand-in to meet the time-line of the court order. We are weary of the games and counter-games as set up by the "big boys" to hopefully shut down **CONTACT** and our projects, the Institute and all writing--along with any work begun on our several projects for housing, greenhouses, farming, **motion-picture** facilities, etc. There have been major **CRIMES** (felony theft, banking fraud, efforts for forced bankruptcy, etc.) committed by the adversarial parties in coalition. We will either pursue this to criminal court or these matters **WILL BE SETTLED!** We have no intention of trying to clean up the entire judicial system through our local cases--but I expect John **Schroepfer** released from incarceration in the secret care center **AND A POSITIVE CONCLUSION TO THE CASE WITH SANTA BARBARA SAVINGS, THE AUCTIONEER** (who didn't), **THE RTC**, et al. This will take **place** OR we will go **after, immediately**, the legal parties involved in the **collusion** and mishandling of this case--including the judges involved from upstart! I hope every intelligence agent taking this information from this keyboard spreads this word immediately if not more quickly.

Now, along the lines of keeping **MY WORD** regarding information distribution--I will refrain from telling more than is available (but hardly noted from the mostly localized presses offering truth)--but I will continue to choose very carefully **WHO** and **WHAT** I focus attention toward.

Today we will share and tell a bit about one of the biggest and dirtiest "Empires" around--that we certainly do not wish you **nice READERS** to miss. We also want the Congressional **MEMBERS** to have this information--and once **again, good old HENRY KISSINGER** is right there! Let's take up **THE HOLLINGER CORPORATE EMPIRE**. To further **KEEP MY WORD**, we will use that which is already printed publicly. This will come from "good old" Lyndon **LaRouche's** (ouch--better watch this guy, you "big buddies", because he is loaded for bear this time) *The New Federalist*, May 2, 1994.

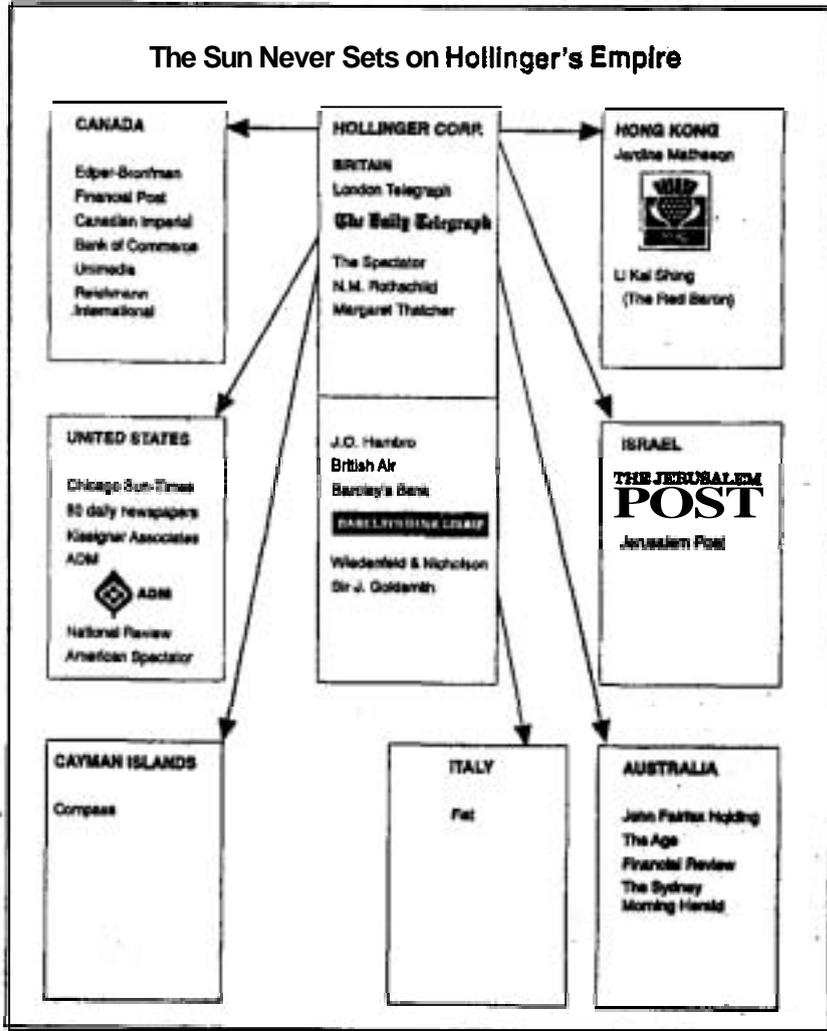
The major subject actually dealt with the efforts to destroy the presidency with a chronology of assaults on **Clinton(s)**. These are major notables from Oct. 1993 though March 1994. However, you will note that things keep breaking daily so that would be already "behind" so we will move on to the Hollinger focus. For you who don't know about the Hollinger Empire, it is **fine--** it is **INTENDED** that you not know these things.

### **THE SUN NEVER SETS ON THE HOLLINGER CORPORATE EMPIRE**

While the British press has been after President Clinton's scalp for months, and the assault on the President has been enthusiastically joined by *The London Economist*, *The London Guardian*, and *The Times of London* as of early March 1994, the center of the Clintongate assault **is unquestionably to be found at the headquarters of the Hollinger Corporation. [H: And you thought you gained independence from England? Foolish people!]** R. Emmett Tyrrell, Jr. and his coterie at *The American Spectator* are in every respect stooges of the Hollinger group (See chart next page).

Who, then, are the key players at the Hollinger Corporation? And what is the background of this little-known but powerful media conglomerate?

## The Sun Never Sets on Hollinger's Empire



Although the Hollinger Corp. long maintained its corporate headquarters in Toronto, Canada, it had been at the very center of the City of London Tory power structure well before its relocation to the British capital.

Hollinger Corporation is today dominated by its chairman and chief executive officer, Conrad M. Black. The **Canadian-born** Black's corporation, originally called Argus Corporation, was established directly as an outgrowth of the World War II British Special Operations Executive (SOE) by one of Britain's top economic warfare experts, Edward Plunket Taylor.

E.P. Taylor had emerged prior to World War II as one of Canada's financial elite, largely through his grandfather's Prohibition-era booze-smuggling. Grandfather's Ottawa-based Branding Breweries was parlayed by E.P. Taylor into a **Canada-wide** beer conglomerate, Canadian Breweries, subsuming 30 separate manufacturers. George Montegu Black, father of Conrad Black, had owned the Western Breweries in Winnipeg and had become a business partner of Taylor. The Taylor and Black family evolutions from booze barons to Canadian elites paralleled the rise of the Bronfmans, a Canadian Prohibition-era gangster clan that emerged by the 1930s as "respectable" businessmen and policy shapers. Edgar Bronfman, the current family scion, sits on the board of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith and is the president of the World Jewish Congress. **[H: Hummmnnn...]**

In April 1940, Edward Plunket Taylor was recruited into British intelligence by the minister of munitions and supplies, Clarence **Decatur** Howe. Perhaps drawing on the Taylor family's past experience in the smuggling business, Howe assigned E.P. Taylor with responsibility for securing the flow of U.S. dollars throughout the British empire, and for obtaining war supplies from the United States, even though such cooperation was explicitly forbidden at the time under the U.S. Neutrality Act. To accomplish this, Taylor was detailed to Washington, D.C., where he oversaw what *The New York Times* described at the time as "a virtual merging of the economies of the United States and Canada". **[H: Still with me, readers?]**

The cover under which Taylor carried out this assignment was as chairman of a private company called War Supplies, **Ltd.**, which had been created by the ministry. His actual title was chairman of the powerful British Supply Council, a post to which he was appointed by Prime Minister Winston Churchill personally. At one point, his official mission included preparations for relocating the Bank of England to Canada. **[H: Are we talking POWER or what?]**

Taylor, along with George Montegu Black and a number of other "dollar a year" men, ran War Supplies, **Ltd.** as a commercial venture, eventually amassing a fortune estimated at \$1.3 billion. In 1945, at the close of the war, Taylor and Black renamed War Supplies, **Ltd.**, setting it up as a purely "private" closed-end investment fund called Argus Corporation.

Taylor and Black, Sr. ran Argus for decades, eventually building it up as a media conglomerate owning a string of newspapers in Britain, Canada, the United States, the Caribbean, and Australia.

In the early **1970s**, Taylor abruptly retired as chairman of Argus and moved to the Caribbean, where he drafted the banking laws for such future hot money havens as the Cayman Islands and the Bahamas.

Under the subsequent chairmanship of Conrad Black, the British intelligence pedigree of Argus remained strong. Black also [has] forged close ties to the Bronfman apparatus, headquartered in Montreal.

The law firm representing the Bronfman financial interests, Phillips, **Bloomfield, Vineberg** and Goodman is an important nest of British SOE veterans. In particular, the late Louis Mortimer Bloomfield, a senior partner in the firm for many years, served as the SOE liaison to **J. Edgar Hoover** and the **FBI**, a relationship Bloomfield maintained following the war.

Paralleling the postwar creation of Argus Corporation, Bloomfield too created a string of Canadian-based postwar in-

**telligence proprietary** companies, including the British American Canadian Corp. and Permindex (Permanent Industrial Expositions). Permindex was caught by both French intelligence and New Orleans District Attorney Jim Garrison **funneling** money to covert hit squads implicated in the assassination of President John F. Kennedy and in numerous attempts on the life of French President Charles de **Gaulle**. Permindex board member Clay Shaw, a new Orleans businessman, was the only person ever indicted and prosecuted as an alleged participant in the plot to kill **JFK**. **[H: Isn't all this interesting, READERS?]**

In 1985, Argus Corp., now renamed Hollinger Corp., under the chairmanship of Conrad Black, launched a media takeover drive that placed the company at the apex of the newspaper business in the English-speaking world. Hollinger bought 83 percent of the shares in **The Telegraph, plc** at the urging and with the financial backing of the British branch of the **Rothschild family**. **The Spectator**, an English establishment journal that had published uninterrupted since 1828, was purchased by Hollinger shortly after **The Telegraph, plc** takeover. On July 9, 1990, **The Spectator** featured a spectacular article by one of Prime Minister Thatcher's closest cabinet allies, Minister of Industry and Trade Nicholas **Ridley**. **Ridley** assailed German Chancellor Helmut Kohl, equating him with **Adolf Hitler**, and declared Britain's firm opposition to German reunification.

**Hollinger's** buying spree continued with the buy-up of the American Publishing Company, Unimedia (Canada), Sterling Newspapers, **Ltd.**, **Saturday Night Magazine**, Valley Cable **TV, Inc.**, and Canada's premier financial daily, **The Financial Post**. As of 1990, Hollinger owned 80 daily newspapers and 151 weekly newspapers in the United States, Canada, Britain, and the Caribbean, accounting for 1.9 million daily circulation and 2.9 weekly circulation. In Australia, Hollinger moved in with a buyout of 17 percent of the voting stock in John **Fairfax** Holdings, owners of **The Age**, the country's largest daily newspaper, and a string of financial publications. In early 1994, Hollinger purchased **The** **[H: The rest of this sentence is missing from the article.]**

In the spring of 1989, Hollinger bought 98.9 percent ownership in **THE JERUSALEM POST**. Once known internationally as the newspaper of record for Israel, and a voice of the moderate wing of the Labour Party, *The Jerusalem Post* was overnight transformed into a house organ of the most rabid Greater Israel elements in the Likud, led by General **Ariel Sharon**. Sharon was an intellectual architect, if not **hands-on controller**, of the Hebron massacre on Feb. 25.1994.

In July 1990, Conrad Black announced the expansion of the board of directors of the Hollinger Corp. and its wholly owned subsidiaries, The Telegraph **plc** and Jerusalem Post Publications Limited. The new board members, reflecting the newly bought media clout of the newspaper conglomerate were:

\* Lord Peter Carrington, former minister of defense, NATO secretary general and foreign secretary, then a director of **KISSINGER ASSOCIATES, INC.**

\* Sir Evelyn de Rothschild, chairman of N.M. Rothschild and Sons, Ltd.

\* Henry N. L. **Keswick**, chairman of **Matheson & Co. Ltd.** and **Jardine Matheson Holdings, Ltd.** **Jardine Matheson**, along with Hong Kong and Shanghai Banking **Corp.** are synonymous with Britain's imperial Opium Wars against China.

\* Lord King of Wartnaby, chairman of British Airways.

\* Sir James Goldsmith, a large shareholder in another powerful British media conglomerate, United Newspapers **plc**, owners of such powerful papers as *The Daily Express*, and a top bankroller of *The American Spectator*.

As well as the already mentioned 1990 additions, the board of The Telegraph **plc** includes Rupert N. Hambro, group managing director of J.O. Hambro & Company, one of the City of London's most powerful banks. Hambro was the SOE bank during World War II, and its ties into the intelligence netherworld caused the bank considerable embarrassment in the early

**1980s**, when it was linked to the Propaganda Two Freemasonic Lodge scandal in Italy.

The Jerusalem Post Publications Limited recently added several people to its board, including Richard N. Perle, **THE REAGAN ADMINISTRATION ASSISTANT SECRETARY OF DEFENSE FOR INTERNATIONAL SECURITY POLICY, LONG SUSPECTED OF TIES TO THE MOSSAD, ISRAEL'S INTELLIGENCE SERVICE.** Perle's career in government was sponsored by another long-suspected Israel spy implicated in the Jonathan Jay **Pollard** affair, Albert Wohlstetter. Perle's career crossed that of Rabbi Meir Kahane, the later founder of the JDL, and he is a central figure in the **U.S.** neoconservative milieu.

Another Jerusalem Post director added since the Hollinger takeover is Lord **Wiedefeld**, chairman of Wiedefeld and **Nicolson, Ltd.**, a **MAJOR BRITISH PUBLISHING HOUSE, AND INTIMATE OF HENRY KISSINGER.**

Nothing, however, epitomizes the Hollinger Corporation's position inside the Anglo-American apparatus more than the company's international advisory board.

According to **Hollinger's** latest annual report, the honorary senior international advisor is none other than Baroness Thatcher of Kesteven, whom the report lists as "Prime Minister of Great Britain and Northern Ireland. 1979-1991."

The two senior international advisors to Hollinger are: **LORD CARRINGTON AND HENRY KISSINGER.**

The International Advisory Board consists of:

\* Gianni **Agnelli**, chairman of Fiat S.P.A.;

\* Dwayne **O. Andreas**, chairman of **ARCHER DANIELS MIDLAND COMPANY, ONE OF AMERICA'S LEADING GRAIN CARTELS AND THE LARGEST SINGLE**

**BACKER OF THE ADL.** **Andreas** is on intimate terms with the former **MIKHAIL GORBACHEV**;

- \* David **Brinkley**, senior news commentator with **ABC** News;
- \* **ZBIGNIEW BRZEZINSKI**, former national security advisor to President Jimmy Carter;
- \* William F. **Buckley, Jr.**, founder and publisher of *National Review*, another neoconservative journal that has been recently at the center of the **Clintongate** assault;
- \* Sir James Goldsmith;
- \* **Allan Gottlieb**;
- \* Richard **Perle**;
- \* Lord **Rothschild**, chairman of J. Rothschild Holdings **plc**;
- \* **PAUL VOLCKER**, former chairman of the Federal Reserve System and now chairman of James D. Wolfensohn, Inc., a New York City brokerage house; [H: Let's pause here a minute. We all know who is Paul Volcker. However, we were told BY GEORGE GREEN that he (Green) was a quasi-buddy of Volcker and that he (Green) had been asked to head the Carter Campaign Finance Committee. **This** is adamantly and vehemently **DENIED BY INSIDERS WHO KNOW ALL PARTIES INVOLVED!** OK, Mr. Green, care to tell us what is **REALLY GOING ON WITH YOU?**]
- \* George F. Will, syndicated columnist for The Washington *Post* and contributing editor to *NEWSWEEK* magazine.

It is this British-centered apparatus which is out to wreck the American presidency.

\* \* \*

Would it be too bad to have Clinton OUT? Well, that is not the point here, Americans--WHAT DO YOU HAVE AS FOLLOW-ON? IS THIS NOT THE SAME THING AS BEING

OUT TO WRECK THE AMERICAN GOVERNMENT? You had better take a long, hard look at this kettle of fish.

Further, I suggest that the Committee of 16 (17) take a good hard look at what is **taking** place. YOU MAY HAVE POWER NOW--BUT IS IT ENOUGH TO CONTAIN THE **ENEMY?** I DON'T BELIEVE SO! YOU HAVE BEEN NEGLIGENT AND ALLOWED THE ENEMY **WITHIN.** IT **MIGHT** BE WELL WORTH CONSIDERING MY OFFERS AND AGREEMENTS BECAUSE EVERY MAJOR PLAYER SHOULD HAVE A NICE ALIEN ON **THEIR** SIDE--DON'T YOU THINK? **THE ENEMY HAS MORE THAN HIS SHARE ON HIS SIDE!** However, I would point out that they actually do NOT have the power they are working diligently to acquire. They WILL acquire it if **you** allow it! **None of you can do a thing against the Cosmospheres AT THIS TIME--I CAN!!** So, it might well be time to consult with other "Committees" such as MJ-12 and investigate possibilities here involved. If you nice gentlemen don't get off your duffs and meet some obligations timely I will not be much longer available for negotiations.

This is your friendly space Commander signing off for this morning's message. We can begin with Warren Christopher, Barbara Jordan, Alexander **Solzhenitsyn** (check spelling), Edward Shevardnadze OR right to the TOP--your choice. I would further suggest conferencing with the MJ-12 Committee as a WHOLE. You have plenty of "aliens" among you and with you--HOWEVER--I am "Granddaddy" and it will behoove you (and them) to harken-up as you play games that will reflect on Universal ORDER--I do not care much about your WORLD **"DIS"ORDER!**

I am confident the intelligence monitors will get this to the proper authorities as requested--however, we will also get it to Mr. Jackson for personal furthering of our suggestions at his earliest convenience.

At the least I require immediate attention to several matters: a mean, dirty, attorney WHO WINS EVERY TIME! and a RELEASE of our **RIGHTFUL** PROPERTY--NOW, PLEASE.

Thank you for your attention. You will see, Sirs and Madams, that your enemy is also MY ENEMY! You will not be able to cohabituate very much longer as you are going!

I salute your good judgment in this matter. Good morning.

## CHAPTER 3

REC #2 HATONN

TUE., JUN. 21, 1994 10:33 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 309

TUE., JUN. 21, 1994

ALERT: EXECUTIVE ORDER #12919

This is SERIOUS, readers, so please do not rush through the following writing. Study it carefully for you are in SERIOUS TROUBLE! This information is being scattered as quickly as possible through every public outlet possible. We are sorry there was not time nor space to get it into today's CONTACT AND WE ASK THAT ALL WHO WILL AND HAVE PAPERS AND NEWSLETTERS--PLEASE SHARE ASAP.

NOTE: THIS IS A MAJOR REASON MR. JACKSON REMAINS IN A HANDICAPPED POSITION IN JAIL--SO HE CAN'T DO ANYTHING ABOUT THIS ATROCITY OF CONSTITUTIONAL INJUSTICE. THIS REQUIRES ACTION AND IT **REQUIRES ACTION NOW!** This may well be one reason Mr. Christopher told Mr. Jackson he doesn't stand a chance of doing anything positive about Constitutional America. His words to Jackson were "...whatever you do will be futile..." More than that, however, we are now told that Jackson is a part of the scheme to delay any action from this sector. That is not true, in fact, but may well be as effective. Will YOU sit still for this, citizens??

Clinton HAS CONSOLIDATED the "POLICE STATE" executive orders and delegated the authority to the heads of the various departments and re-declared NATIONAL EMERGENCY STATE--look at the authority delegated and then at the "definitions" sections. He has also given **NDERS** [*National Defense Executive Reserve*] the authority they previously did not have (this regards FINCEN, etc.)--**THEY HAVE IT NOW.** This document **was** obtained from the

White House Forum on **Compuserve** and is as genuine as it **can** get, readers. This is not a HOAX; they have DONE IT.

When objections were made directly to Clinton he said he knew what his authority **IS** and moreover a signed copy would not be released to anyone--BECAUSE OF NATIONAL **SECURITY!!!??**

I apologize for the sometimes inaccuracy of this document for it was hurriedly faxed to our offices--and many letters are missing from margins as well as some disorder in pagination and in colation. There are occasional sentences cut from the pasted original. We do not complain; we ask your indulgence as we find that nothing is worthy of delaying the document being finished for your attention. Corrected and final copy can be obtained when RELEASED. It is a time of MOVING ALONG, readers, and there is certainly abundant material here to ruin your nation and your lives.

The important thing to remember here is that if you don't act to STOP this insanity--it will be too late to change it. You might well say that "Well, these things have to be approved," and thus and so.' "Clinton can't do this on his own!" He isn't; he is but a puppet, but I remind you to look at the DATE on this document and consider SUMMER RECESS OF CONGRESS!!! My dears, such as the Federal Reserve Act, etc., were passed in the middle of the night at Christmas time with only a few Congressmen present. Further, anything which is brought forth for consideration, and if there are no objections--in 30 days a thing BECOMES LAW. Do these things fit? OF COURSE--WHY DO YOU THINK IT HAPPENS THIS WAY? THE WHOLE THING HAS BEEN BURIED FROM SIGHT TO PREVENT ANY OBJECTION, DISRUPTION OF VACATIONS OR ANYTHING ELSE TO GET IN THE WAY OR HINDER THIS ORDER FROM BEING LAW!

My suggestion is to rapidly read this and accept the reality of its having happened under-cover and TAKE ACTION! Get this information and demand for interruption of this order by your

CONGRESSMEN. TODAY!! OR WHAT HAPPENS? IN 30 DAYS FROM **JUNE 3RD, 1994--IT IS OVER!**

**EXECUTIVE ORDER #12919**  
FEDERAL REGISTER VOL. 59 #108  
(For Immediate Release--JUNE 6, 1994)

**NATIONAL DEFENSE INDUSTRIAL**  
**RESOURCES PREPAREDNESS**

By the authority vested in me as President by the *Constitution* and the laws of the United States of America, including the Defense Production Act of 1950, as amended (64 Stat. 798; 50 U.S.C. App. 2061, et seq.), and section 301 of title 3, United States Code, and as Commander in Chief of the Armed Forces of the United States, it is hereby ordered as follows:

PART I--PURPOSE, POLICY AND IMPLEMENTATION

**Section 101.** Purpose. This order delegates authorities and addresses national defense industrial resource policies and programs under the Defense Production Act of 1950, as amended ("the Act"), except for the amendments to Title III of the Act in the Energy Security Act of 1980 and telecommunication authorities under Executive Order No. 12472.

**Sec. 102.** Policy. The United States **must** have an industrial and technology base capable of meeting national defense requirements, and capable of contributing to the technological superiority of its defense equipment in peacetime and in times of national emergency. The domestic industrial and technological base is the foundation for national defense preparedness. The authorities provided in the Act shall be used to strengthen this base and to ensure it is capable of responding to all threats to the national security of the United States.

**Sec. 103.** General Functions. Federal departments and agencies responsible for defense acquisition (or for industrial resources needs to support defense acquisition) shall:

(a) Identify requirements for the full spectrum of national security emergencies, including military, industrial, and essential civilian demand;

(b) Assess continually the capability of the domestic industrial and technological base to satisfy requirements in peacetime and times of national emergency, specifically evaluating the availability of adequate industrial resource and production sources, including subcontractors and suppliers, materials, skilled labor, and professional and technical personnel;

(c) Be prepared, in the event of a potential threat to the security of the United States, to take actions necessary to ensure the availability of adequate industrial resources and production capability including services and critical technology for national defense requirements;

(d) Improve the efficiency and responsiveness, to defense requirements, of the domestic industrial base; and

(e) Foster cooperation between the defense and commercial sectors for research and development and for acquisition of materials, components, and equipment to enhance industrial base efficiency and responsiveness.

#### **Sec. 104.** Implementation.

(a) The National Security Council is the principal forum for consideration and resolution of national security resource preparedness policy. **[H: This is a group of presidential appointees--this bypasses the Congress.]**

(b) The Director, Federal Emergency Management Agency ("Director, FEMA") shall:

(1) Serve as an advisor to the National Security Council on issues of national security resource preparedness and on the use of the authorities and functions delegated by this order;

(2) Provide for the central coordination of the plans and programs incident to authorities and functions delegated under this order, and provide guidance and procedures approved by the Assistant to the President for National Security Affairs to the Federal departments and agencies under his order;

(3) Establish procedures, in consultation with Federal departments and agencies assigned functions under this order, to resolve in a timely and effective manner conflicts and issues that may arise in implementing the authorities and functions delegated under this order; and

(4) Report to the President periodically concerning all program activities conducted pursuant to this order.

(c) The head of every Federal department and agency assigned functions under this order shall ensure that the performance of these functions is consistent with **National Security Council** policy and guidelines.

### PART 11--PRIORITIES AND ALLOCATIONS

#### **Sec. 201.** Delegations of Priorities and Allocations.

(a) The authority of the President conferred by Section 101 of the Act to require acceptance and priority performance of contracts or orders (other than contracts of employment) to promote the national defense over performance of any other contracts or orders, and to allocate materials, services, and facilities as deemed necessary or appropriate to promote the national defense, is delegated to the following agency heads: **[H: Please note that all "secretary" positions are appointed positions--by the President.]**

(1) The Secretary of Agriculture with respect to food resources, food resource facilities, and the domestic distribution of farm equipment and commercial fertilizer;

(2) The Secretary of Energy with respect to all forms of energy;

(3) The Secretary of Health and Human Services with respect to health resources;

(4) The Secretary of Transportation with respect to all forms of civil transportation;

(5) The Secretary of Defense with respect to water resources; and

(6) The Secretary of Commerce for all other materials, services, and facilities, including construction materials.

(b) The Secretary of Commerce, in consultation with the heads of those departments and agencies specified in subsection **201(a)** of this order, shall administer the Defense Priorities and Allocations System ("DPAS") regulations that will be used to implement the authority of the President conferred by section 101 of the Act as delegated to the Secretary of Commerce in subsection **201(a)(6)** of this order. The Secretary of Commerce will redelegate to the Secretary of Defense, and the heads of other departments and agencies as appropriate, authority for the priority rating of contracts and orders for all materials, services, and facilities needed in support of programs approved under section 202 of this order. The Secretary of Commerce shall act as appropriate upon Special Priorities Assistance requests in a time frame consistent with the urgency of the need at hand.

(c) The Director, FEMA, shall attempt to resolve issues or disagreements on priorities or allocations between Federal departments or agencies in a time frame consistent with the urgency of the issue at hand and, if not resolved, such issues will be referred to the Assistant to the President for National Security Affairs for final determination.

(d) The head of each Federal department or agency assigned functions under subsection **201(a)** of this order, when necessary, shall make the finding required under subsection **101(b)** of the Act. This finding shall be submitted for the President's approval through the Assistant to the President for National Security Affairs. Upon such approval the head of the Federal de-

partment or agency that made the finding may use the authority of subsection **101(a)** of the Act to control the general distribution of any material (including applicable services) in the civilian market.

(e) The Assistant to the President for National Security Affairs is hereby delegated the authority under subsection **101(e)(3)** of the Act, and will be assisted by the Director, FEMA, in ensuring the coordinated administration of the Act.

Sec. 202. Determinations. The authority delegated by section 201 of this order may be used only to support programs that have been determined in writing as necessary or appropriate to promote the national defense:

(a) By the Secretary of Defense with respect to military production and construction, military assistance to foreign nations, stockpiling, outer space, and directly related activities. **[H: Outer space??? Still think there's nothing to "me"??]**

(b) By the Secretary of Energy with respect to energy production and construction, distribution and use, and directly related activities; and

(c) By the Director, FEMA, with respect to essential civilian needs supporting national defense, including civil defense and continuity of government and directly related activities.

Section 203. Maximizing Domestic Energy Supplies. The authority of the President to perform the functions provided by subsection **101(c)** of the Act is delegated to the Secretary of Commerce, who shall redelegate to the Secretary of Energy the authority to make the findings described in subsection **101(c)(2)(A)** that the materials (including equipment), services, and facilities are critical and essential. The Secretary of Commerce shall make the finding described in subsection **101(c)(2)(A)** of the Act that the materials (including equipment), services, or facilities are scarce, and the finding described in subsection **101(c)(2)(B)** that it is necessary to use the authority provided by subsections **101(c)(1)**.

**Sec. 204.** Chemical and Biological Warfare. The authority of the President conferred by subsection **104(b)** of the Act is delegated to the Secretary of Defense. This authority may not be further delegated by the Secretary. [H: Now wouldn't this just terrify everyone?]

### PART III--EXPANSION OF PRODUCTIVE CAPACITY AND SUPPLY

(Sec. 301 and part of (a) of Sec. 302 are missing.)

essential to the national defense, the head of each Federal department or agency engaged in procurement for the national defense (referred to as "agency head" in this part) and the President and Chairman of the Export-Import Bank of the United States (in cases involving capacity expansion, technological development, or production in foreign countries) are authorized to guarantee in whole or in part any public or private financing institution, subject to provisions of section 301 of the Act. Guarantees shall be made in consultation with the Department of the Treasury as to the terms and conditions thereof. The Director of the Office of Management and Budget ("OMB") shall be informed when such guarantees are to be made.

(b) Direct Loan Guarantees. To expedite or expand production under authorities in sections 301 through 303 of this order, an agency head is authorized to make the required determinations, judgments, statements, certifications, and findings, in consultation with the Secretary of Defense, Secretary of Energy or Director, FEMA, as appropriate. The agency head shall provide a copy of the determination, judgement, statement, certification, or finding to the Director, OMB, to the Director, FEMA, and, when appropriate, to the Secretary of the Treasury [H: WHO, remember, is paid by the International Monetary Fund as is the Attorney General.].

**Sec. 302.** [(a) is missing.]

(b) To expedite or expand production and deliveries or services under government contracts for the procurement of **indus-**

trial resources or critical technology items essential to the national defense, each agency head may make direct loans from funds appropriated to their agency for Title III.

(c) After receiving a loan application and determining that financial assistance is not otherwise available on reasonable terms, the Secretary of the Treasury or the President and Chairman of the Export-Import Bank of the United States (in cases involving capacity expansion, technological development, or production in foreign countries) may make loans, subject to the provisions of section 302 of the Act.

**Sec. 303.** Purchase Commitments.

(a) In order to carry out the objectives of the Act, and subject to the provisions of section 303 thereof, an agency head is authorized to make provision for purchases of, or commitments to purchase, an industrial resource or a critical technology item for government use or resale.

(b) Materials acquired under section 303 of the Act that exceed the needs of the programs under the Act may be transferred to the National Defense Stockpile, if such transfer is determined by the Secretary of Defense as the National Defense Stockpile Manager to be in the public interest.

**Sec. 304.** Subsidy Payments. In order to ensure the supply of new or non-processed materials from high-cost sources, an agency head is authorized to make subsidy payments, after consultation with the Secretary of the Treasury and Director, OMB, and subject to the provisions of section **303(c)** of the Act.

**Sec. 305.** Determinations and Findings. When carrying out the authorities in sections 301 through 303 of this order, an agency head is authorized to make the required determinations, judgments, statements, certifications, and findings, in consultation with the Secretary of Defense, Secretary of Energy or Director, OMB, to the Director, FEMA, and, when appropriate, to the Secretary of the Treasury.

**Sec. 306.** Strategic and Critical Materials.

(a) The Secretary of the Interior, in consultation with the Secretary of Defense as the National Defense Stockpile Manager and subject to the provisions of section 303 of the Act, is authorized to encourage the exploration, development, and mining of critical and strategic materials and other materials.

(b) An agency head is authorized, pursuant to section 303(g) of the Act, to make provision for the development of substitutes for strategic and critical materials, critical components, critical technology items and other industrial resources to aid the national defense.

(c) An agency head is authorized, pursuant to section 303(a)(1)(B) of the Act, to make provisions to encourage the exploration, development, and mining of critical and strategic materials and other materials.

**Sec. 307.** Government-owned Equipment. **An** agency head is authorized, pursuant to section 303(e) of the Act, to install additional equipment, facilities, processes, or improvements to facilities owned by the government and to install **government-**owned equipment in industrial facilities owned by private persons.

**Sec. 308.** Identification of Shortfalls. Except during periods of national emergency or after a Presidential determination in accordance with sections 301(e)(1)(D)(ii), 302(c)(4)(B), or 303(a)(7)(B) of the Act, no guarantee, loan or other action pursuant to sections 301, 302, and 303 of the Act to correct an industrial shortfall shall be taken unless the shortfall has been identified in the Budget of the United States or amendments thereto.

**Sec. 309.** Defense Production Act Fund Manager. The Secretary of Defense is designated the Defense Production Act Fund Manager, in accordance with section 304(f) of the Act, and shall carry out the duties specified in that section, in consultation with

the agency heads having approved Title III projects and appropriated Title III funds.

**Sec. 310.** Critical Items List.

(a) Pursuant to section 107(b)(1)(A) of the Act, the Secretary of Defense shall identify critical components and critical technology items for each item on the Critical Items List of the Commanders-in-Chief of the Unified Specified Commands and other items within the inventory of weapon systems and defense equipment.

(b) Each agency head shall take appropriate action to ensure that critical components or critical technology items are available from reliable sources when needed to meet defense requirements during peacetime, graduated mobilization, and national emergency. "Appropriate action" may include restricting contract solicitations to reliable sources, restricting contract solicitations to domestic sources (pursuant to statutory authority), stockpiling critical components, **and developing** substitutes for critical components or critical technology items.

**Sec. 311.** Strengthening Domestic Capability. An agency head, in accordance with section 107(a) of the Act, may utilize the authority of Title III of the Act or any other provision of law, in consultation with the Secretary of Defense, to provide appropriate incentives to develop, maintain, modernize, and expand the productive capacities of domestic industrial resources essential for the execution of the national security strategy of the United States.

**Sec. 312.** Modernization of Equipment. **An** agency head, in accordance with section 108(b) of the Act, may utilize the authority of Title III of the Act to guarantee the purchase or lease of advance manufacturing equipment and any related services with respect to any such equipment for purposes of the Act.

**PART IV--IMPACT OF OFFSETS**

**Sec. 401.** Offsets.

(a) The responsibilities and authority conferred upon the President by section 309 of the Act with respect to offsets are delegated to the Secretary of Commerce, who shall function as the President's Executive Agent for carrying out this authority.

(b) The Secretary of Commerce shall prepare the annual report required by section 309(a) of the Act in consultation with the Secretaries of Defense, Treasury, Labor, State, the United States Trade Representative, the Arms Control and Disarmament Agency, the Director of Central Intelligence, and the heads of other departments and agencies as required. The heads of Federal departments and agencies shall provide the Secretary of Commerce with such information as may be necessary for the effective performance of this function.

(c) The offset report shall be subject to the normal interagency clearance process conducted by the Director, OMB, prior to the report's submission by the President to Congress.

## PART LUNTARY AGREEMENTS AND VISORY COMMITTEES

**Sec. 501.** Appointments. The authority of the President under sections 708(c) and (d) of the Act is delegated to the heads of each Federal department or agency, except that, insofar as that authority relates to section 101 of the Act, it is delegated only to the heads of each Federal department or agency assigned functions under section 201(a) of this order. The authority delegated under this section shall be exercised pursuant to the provisions of section 708 of the Act, and copies and the status of the use of such delegations shall be furnished to the Director, FEMA.

**Sec. 502.** Advisory Committees. The authority of the President under section 708(d) of the Act and delegated in section 501 of this order (relating to establishment of advisory committees) shall be exercised only after consultation with, and in accordance with guidelines and procedures established by the Administrator of General Services.

## PART VI--EMPLOYMENT OF PERSONNEL

### **Sec. 601.** National Defense Executive Reserve.

(a) In accordance with section 710(E) of the Act, there is established in the Executive Branch a National Defense Executive Reserve ("NDER") composed of persons of recognized expertise from various segments of the private sector and from government (except full-time federal employees) for training for employment in executive positions in the Federal Government in the event of an emergency that requires such employment.

(b) The head of any department or agency may establish a unit of the NDER in the department or agency and train members of that unit.

(c) The head of each department or agency with an NDER unit is authorized to exercise the President's authority to employ civilian personnel in accordance with section 703(a) of the Act when activating all or a part of its NDER unit. The exercise of this authority shall be subject to the provisions of subsections 601(d) and (e) of this order and shall not be **redelegated**.

(d) The head of a department or agency may activate an NDER unit, in whole or in part, upon the written determination that an emergency affecting the national security or defense preparedness of the United States exists and that the activation of the unit is necessary to carry out the emergency program functions of the department or agency.

\*\*\*\*There is some portion or portions missing from this page. So, taking up with the next page break and assuming it to be (e)\*\*\*\*

...of the department or agency shall notify, in writing, the Assistant to the President for National Security Affairs of the impending activation and provide a copy of the determination required under subsection 601(a) of this order.

(f) The Director, FEMA, shall coordinate the **NDER** program activities of departments and agencies in establishing units of the Reserve; provide for appropriate guidance for recruitment, training, and activation; and issue necessary rules and guidance in connection with the program.

(g) This order suspends any delegated authority, regulation, or other requirement or condition with respect to the activation of any **NDER** unit, in whole or in part, or appointment of any **NDER** member that is inconsistent with the authorities delegated herein, provided that the aforesaid suspension applies only as long as sections **703(a)** and **710(a)** of the Act are in effect.

Sec. 602. Consultants. The head of each department or agency assigned functions under this order is delegated authority under sections **710(b)** and (c) of the Act to ~~employ persons~~ of outstanding experience and ability ~~without compensation~~ and to employ experts, consultants, or ~~organizations~~. The authority delegated by this section shall not be ~~re delegated~~.

#### PART W--LABOR SUPPLY

Sec. 701. Secretary of Labor. The Secretary of Labor, identified in this section as the Secretary, shall:

(a) Collect, analyze, and maintain data needed to make a continuing appraisal of the nation's labor requirements and the supply of workers for purposes of national defense. All agencies of the government shall cooperate with the Secretary in furnishing information necessary for this purpose, to the extent permitted by law;

(b) In response to requests from the head of a Federal department or agency engaged in the procurement for national defense, consult with and advise that department or agency with respect to (1) the effect of contemplated actions on labor supply and utilization, (2) the relation of labor supply to materials and facilities requirements, and (3) such other matters as will assist in making the exercise of priority and allocations functions consistent with effective utilization and distribution of labor;

(c) Formulate plans, programs, and policies for meeting defense and essential civilian labor requirements;

(d) Project skill shortages to facilitate meeting defense and essential civilian needs and establish training programs;

(e) Determine the occupations and skills critical to meeting the labor requirements of defense and essential civilian activities and with the assistance of the Secretary of Defense, the Director of Selective Service, and such other persons as the Director, FEMA, may designate, develop policies regulating the induction and deferment of **personnel** for the armed services, except for civilian personnel in the reserves; and

(f) Administer an effective labor-management relations policy to support the activities and programs under this order with the cooperation of other Federal agencies, including the National Labor Relations Board and the Federal Mediation and Conciliation Service.

#### PART VIII--DEFENSE INDUSTRIAL BASE INFORMATION AND **REPORTS**

Sec. 801. Foreign Acquisition of Companies. [**H: Say what?? And hold on--it gets far worse.**] The Secretary of the TREASURY, in cooperation with the Department of State, the Department of Defense, the **Department of Commerce**, the **Department of Energy**, the **Department of Agriculture**, the **ATTORNEY GENERAL** and **the DIRECTOR OF CENTRAL INTELLIGENCE**, shall complete and furnish a report to the President and then to Congress in accordance with the requirements of section **7212(k)** of the Act concerning foreign efforts to acquire United States companies involved in research, development, or production of critical technologies and industrial espionage activities directed by foreign governments against private U.S. companies.

Sec. 802. Defense Industrial Base Information System.

(a) The Secretary of Defense and the heads of other appropriate Federal departments and agencies, as determined by the Secretary of Defense, shall establish an information system on the domestic defense industrial base in accordance with the requirements of section 722 of the Act.

(b) In establishing the information system required by subsection (a) of this order, the Secretary of Defense, the Secretary of Commerce, and the heads of other appropriate Federal departments and agencies, as determined by the Secretary of Defense in consultation with the Secretary of Commerce, shall consult with each other for the purposes of performing the duties listed in section 722(d)(1) of the Act.

(c) The Secretary of Defense shall convene a task force consisting of the Secretary of Commerce and the Secretary of each military department and the heads of other appropriate Federal departments and agencies, as determined by the Secretary of Defense in consultation with the Secretary of Commerce, to carry out the duties under section 722(d)(2) of the Act.

(d) The Secretary of Defense shall report to Congress on a strategic plan for developing a cost-effective, comprehensive information system capable of identifying on a timely, ongoing basis vulnerability in critical components and critical technology items. The plans shall include an assessment of the performance and cost-effectiveness of procedures specified in section 722(b) of the Act.

(e) The Secretary of Commerce, acting through the Bureau of the Census, shall consult with the Secretary of Defense and the Director, FEMA, to improve the usefulness of information derived from the Census of Manufacturers in carrying out section 722 of the Act.

(f) The Secretary of Defense shall perform an analysis of the production base for not more than two major weapons systems of each military department in establishing the information system under section 722 of the Act. Each analysis shall identify the critical components of each system.

(g) The Secretary of Defense, in consultation with the Secretary of Commerce, and the heads of other Federal departments and agencies as appropriate, shall issue a biennial report on critical components and technology in accordance with section 722(e) of the Act.

## PART IX--GENERAL PROVISIONS

▪ **Set. 901.** Definitions. [**H: Now, please, listen-up!**] In addition to the definitions in section 702 of the Act, the following definitions apply throughout this order:

(a) "Civil transportation" includes movement of persons and property by all modes of transportation in interstate, intrastate, or foreign commerce within the United States, its territories and possessions, and the District of Columbia, and, without limitation, related public storage and warehousing, ports, services, equipment and facilities, such as transportation carrier shop and repair facilities. However, "civil transportation" shall not include transportation owned or controlled by the Department of Defense, use of petroleum and gas pipelines, and coal slurry pipelines used only to supply energy production facilities directly. As applied herein, "civil transportation" shall include direction, control, and coordination of civil transportation capacity regardless of ownership.

(b) "Energy" means all forms of energy including petroleum, gas (both natural and manufactured), electricity, solid fuels (including all forms of coal, coke, coal chemicals, coal liquefaction, and coal **gasification**), and atomic energy, and the production, conservation, use control, and distribution (including pipelines) of all (words missing on copy)...energy.

(c) "Farm equipment" means equipment, machinery, and repair parts manufactured for use on farms in connection with the production or preparation for market use of food resources.

(d) "Fertilizer" means any product or combination of products that contain one or more of the elements--nitrogen, phosphorus, and potassium--for use as a plant nutrient.

(e) "Food resources" means all commodities and products, simple, mixed, or compound, or complements to such commodities or products, that are capable of being ingested by either human beings or animals, irrespective of other uses to which such commodities or products may be put, at all stages of processing from the raw commodity to the products thereof in vendible form for human or animal consumption. "Food resources" also means all starches, sugars, vegetable and animal or marine fats and oils, cotton, tobacco, wool, mohair, hemp, flax fiber and naval stores, but does not mean any such material after it loses its identity as an agricultural commodity or agricultural product.

(f) "Food resource facilities" means plants, machinery, vehicles (including on-farm), and other facilities required for the production, processing, distribution, and storage (including wild storage) of food resources, livestock and poultry feed and seed, and for the domestic distribution of farm equipment and fertilizer (excluding transportation thereof).

(g) "Functions" include powers, duties, authority, responsibilities, and discretion.

(h) "Head of each Federal department or agency engaged in procurement for the national defense" means the heads of the Departments of Defense, Energy, and Commerce, as well as those departments and agencies listed in Executive Order No. 10789.

(i) "Heads of other appropriate Federal departments and agencies" as used in part VIII of this order means the heads of such other Federal agencies and departments that acquire information or need information with respect to making any determination to exercise any authority under the Act.

(j) "Health resources" means materials, facilities, health supplies, and equipment (including pharmaceutical, blood collecting and dispensing supplies, biological, surgical textiles, and emergency surgical instruments and supplies) required to pre-

vent the impairment of, improve, or restore the physical and mental health conditions of the population.

(k) "Metals and minerals" means all raw materials of mineral origin (excluding energy) including their refining, smelting, or processing, but excluding their fabrication.

•(l) "Strategic and Critical materials" means materials (including energy) that (1) would be needed to supply the military, industrial, and essential civilian needs of the United States during a national security emergency, and (2) are not found or produced in the United States in sufficient quantities to meet such need and are vulnerable to the termination or reduction of the availability of the material.

(m) "Water resources" means all usable water, from all sources, within the jurisdiction of the United States, which can be managed, controlled, and allocated to meet emergency requirements.

#### Sec. 902. General.

(a) Except as otherwise provided in subsection 902(c) of this order, the authorities vested in the President by title VII of the Act may be exercised and performed by the head of each department and agency in carrying out the delegated authorities under the Act and this order.

(b) The authorities which may be exercised and performed pursuant to subsection 902(a) of this order shall include (1) the power to redelegate authorities, and to authorize the successive redelegation of authorities, to departments and agencies, officers, and employees of the government, and (2) the power of subpoena with respect to authorities delegated in parts II, III, and IV of this order, provided that the subpoena power shall be utilized only after the scope and purpose of the investigation, inspection, or inquiry to which the subpoena relates have been defined either by the appropriate officer identified in subsection 902(a) of this order or by such other person or persons as the officer shall designate.

(c) Excluded from the authorities delegated by subsection 902(a) of this order are authorities delegated by parts V, VI, and VIII of this order and the authority with respect to fixing compensation under section 703(a) of the Act.

**Sec. 903. *Authorig.*** All previously issued orders, regulations, rulings, certificates, directives, and other actions relating to any function affected by this order shall remain in effect except as they are inconsistent with this order or are subsequently amended or revoked under proper authority. Nothing in this order shall affect the validity or force of anything done under previous delegations or other assignment of authority under the Act.

**Sec. 904.** Effects on other Orders.

(a) The following are superseded or revoked:

(1) Section 3, Executive Order No. 8248 of September 8, 1939, (4 FR 3864).

(2) Executive Order No. 10222 of March 8, 1951 (16 FR 2247).

(3) Executive Order No. 10480 of August 14, 1953 (15 FR4939).

(4) Executive Order No. 10647 of November 28, 1955 (20 FR 8769).

(5) Executive Order No. 11179 of September 22, 1964 (29 FR 13270).

(6) Executive Order No. 11355 of May 26, 1967 (32 FR 7803).

(7) Sections 7 and 8, Executive Order No. 11912 of April 13, 1976 (41 FR 15825, 15826-27).

(8) Section 3, Executive Order No. 12143 of July 20, 1979 (44 FR 43239, 43241).

(9) Executive Order No. 12521 of June 24, 1985 (50 FR 26335).

(10) Executive Order No. 12649 of August 11, 1988 (83 FR 30639).

(11) Executive Order No. 12773 of September 26, 1991 (56 FR 49387), except that part of the order that amends section 604 of Executive Order 10480.

(b) Executive Order No. 10789 of November 14, 1958, is amended by deleting "and in view of the existing national emergency declared by Proclamation No. 2914 of December 16, 1950," as it appears in the first sentence.

(c) Executive Order No. 11790, as amended, relating to the Federal Energy Administration Act of 1974, is amended by deleting "Executive Order No. 10480" where it appears in section 4 and substituting this order's number.

(d) Subject to subsection 904 (c) of this order, to the extent that any provision of any prior Executive order is inconsistent with the provisions of this order, this order shall control and such prior provision is amended accordingly.

**Sec. 905.** Judicial Review. This order is not intended to create any right or benefit, substantive or procedural, enforceable at law by party against the United States, its agencies, its officers, or any person.

WILLIAM J. CLINTON

THE WHITE HOUSE  
June 3, 1994

\*\*\*\*\*

This is it, Citizens! This gives the rule of your nation over into the hands of whoever is appointed by whatever insane President is in office. It is not intended that Clinton shall RULE--dear friends--he is already a dead duck. The appointed master-minds WILL. Now you have only until July 3, 1994 to STOP THIS INSANITY--JULY 3RD, 1994--ACTUALLY JUNE 30 IF YOU CHECK YOUR CALENDAR. HAPPY 4TH OF JULY.

IT IS SAD, IS IT NOT--FROM INDEPENDENCE TO SLAVERY IN SUCH A SHORT FEW YEARS!?

May God have mercy on you for that which you have allowed to come to be with **this** GREAT AND WONDROUS NATION. You and your nation are being delivered into the hands of Satan as we write!

Dharma, we have **done** that which we can this day--may it be enough. For if ones play games with us to delay any action from this sector in **time** to divert this atrocity--this shall rest like the sword of Damocles upon thine necks. If you have deceived and lied to allow this terrible thing to come upon this NATION--ye shall rue the day--forever more.

Salu.

CHAPTER 4

REC #1 HATONN

WED., JUN. 22, 1994 9:16 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 310

WED., NN. 22. 1994

OPERATION DECEPTIVE HEARTBREAK

I would join with you this morning as you observe the various things in flux about you in your physical world--from the faucet that baptizes you to the government going more deeply into hands of slave-masters. Does one have anything to do with the other? Yes indeed--all reflect the deterioration of attitudes and acceptance.

MY JOB

Why do I not simply let you live in ignorance and allow for at least "surface" peace for a little while? Because that it NOT our task--our mission and commission is to awaken you so that the pathway into disaster can be countered with a movement back into **freedom--IF MANKIND DESIRES SUCH MOVEMENT.**

4TH OF JULY, 1994

I feel the frustration of all of you who read and cannot seem to change much as the power pressures push harder and harder against you. Your thoughts turn to getting a bunch of hotdogs (which they say will give you cancer), to the coast (which they tell you may drop into the ocean), wave your flags (which are actually being merged with the United Nations'), and go about celebrating "Independence" from England (which is a lie--you live by English RULE) and eat, drink and be merry one more time! One more time? The LAST time? What mean ye? You can do all the things above AND be moving toward waking up America. NOTHING is different today from yesterday in most instances--only in the KNOWING. So, is it better NOT TO

KNOW? How can it be? Look where you are because so many did not KNOW!

### PRESIDENTIAL EXECUTIVE ORDER

The pain this day is that you have an Executive Order signed, sealed and delivered which is a terrible thing [see 6/21/94 #2 writing]. But is it greatly different from YESTERDAY? No, you already had the major restrictions IN PLACE. What has happened now is a TOTAL binding when the Government wishes to take total charge--which they will soon do--ANYWAY, with or without a NEW Executive Order. It is called a NEW WORLD ORDER, GOVERNMENT, CURRENCY, et al.

You in the United States are **ALREADY** functioning AS IF. Moreover, you are still under "Emergency Regulations" which allows for the restrictions **AND THE ABILITY TO LIST THE NEW ORDER UNDER "NATIONAL SECURITY"**. What is the Emergency or War? Look around--anything from "War on Drugs", National Emergency over Guns, Conflict in ANY country in the world--still working in Somalia AND Iraq. You even have qualification because of the embargo against Haiti.

So why am I so upset over the new Executive Order? Because it seals your fate for a long time to come, citizens. It indicates that you have **NO WORKING CONGRESS UNDER THE CONSTITUTION--AT ALL**. This is an EXAMPLE of how enslaved you already have become. The administration can make an Executive Order that enslaves Americans, hide it and pass it in "recess" with only a few **Khazarians** (who wrote it) in the middle of the night--AND IT IS **LAW!** This bypasses hearings, Congressional debate, any input from citizens and thus and so. It is PRIME example of how you got where you are today with **NO RECOURSE** against the crime syndicates who are your masters.

This Order simply presents convenience and a few more controls than already present from Washington. This one doesn't even now need a PRESIDENT. The facts are that when an

"Emergency" is called--all the nice agencies and appointed foreigners within your administration TAKE OVER! Much is allotted to FEMA and lots is structured to fall under the Attorney General and the Secretary of Treasury. That means **Bentsen** and **Reno**. **THEY ARE BOTH PAID FROM THE INTERNATIONAL MONETARY FUND WHICH MAKES THEM FOREIGN EMPLOYEES**. I just want you to KNOW what you are about and what has happened. Can you change it? Not because of THIS paper--because it will be after the fact. If-behind-the-scenes workers do not eat, sleep or breathe--perhaps some attention can be called "in time" to at least have some disgruntled Congressman fight hard enough to stall it off a bit. However, since most Congressmen are IN FAVOR of this Order (to continue to hide all involvement, bribes and payoffs for themselves) WHO IS GOING TO ARGUE ON YOUR BEHALF?

But don't you, as citizens under the *Constitution*, have a right to know, debate and demand Constitutional law? Yes, but you have gradually, as with this very Order, allowed your "power as citizens" to totally fade away and die. If no objection is heard from CONGRESS, this new SECRET Order will be effective on July 1--in time for Independence Day, so nobody notices! Then, the big boys will also have the power to National Emergency the exchange of currency, never even tell you about the gold supply, and if you object--so what??

My goodness, readers, LOOK AT THE DISTRACTIONS--from O.J. **Simpson** (who is likely innocent of the accused crime) to an international conflict. Poor Haiti has to bear the starvation to allow for an "Emergency" most of you don't even know about. Even "AIDS" or immunizations can be called an Emergency--as in "War on Childhood Disease"! Clever? Yes--and typical of the adversary.

What does this do to my own task? Nothing--for Man doesn't show much desire to awaken and take responsibility. My job is to tell you about it, not blast out the perpetrators. This is **YOUR LIFE**, good friends. I can and will NEGOTIATE and even DEMAND that which is already agreed upon as "game rules" at my level of interchange. YOU will have to attend your

pathway--for I have no RIGHT to INTERFERE. If enough people work hard and diligently and ask GOD for **interVEN-TION**--perhaps a more active part can be played by "aliens" from the Host's carriers. But, chelas, it is going to be VERY difficult for the masses to even recognize which aliens are which.

### BLUE BEAM

Would, say, Billy Graham KNOW that he is participating in a farce when he connects with the four-corners of the Earth? No, the plan is to set things up so that it **APPEARS** the show-and-tell is resultant of the wide-scale "saving" of multitudes through his, and other's, revelations. I would warn you about something, however. Even Dr. Graham says he wants to do this before he makes his own transition. That means "soon" for he is now elderly. He also tells you that after this full telling to the **world--"THE END WILL COME"**. How? Well, according to the **REVELATION**--very terribly!

The physical human powers--that-be have **capability** to show you--**all at once--God's form** to create a total **ONE WORLD RELI-GION**. But, to finish the "scenario"--you **MUST ALSO HAVE THE TRIBULATION AND THE FINAL APOCALYPSE**. This indicates a newly formed version of Rapture, or whisking away of "believers" to **ESCAPE** the tribulation. I'm sorry, readers, it simply does NOT look too good if things progress along as going.

To accomplish this feat you do need some more satellites in the space corridors near your planet. At this point the Cosmo-spheres controlled by the Russians can, and do, take them out. But you are working toward a more and more **UNholy** alliance with the enemy Russians. How long will it be before the goodly Russians capitulate because of need for their own survival? That will mean a standoff over the Cosmospheres who have no higher force than **OURS!** Further, when man of Earth shows no further interest in Godly paths and passages--he will be left to his own wishes. This will, however, not mean a removal of

what is ahead in tribulation, upheavals and pure physical hell as the adversarial teams vie for position of ultimate power.

### YOU DON'T LIKE THAT KIND OF GOD?

Sorry about that! What you **WANT** is a God that fixes every-thing for **YOU**--according to the way **YOU** want it--or think you want it. **GOD IS JUST! GOD HAS GIVEN YOU RULES THROUGH WHICH AND BY WHICH YOU COULD BE PERFECTION IN YOUR PHYSICAL JOURNEY--YOU HAVE CAST THEM ASIDE!** I am not come to appease you and your wishes--**I AM SENT TO TELL YOU HOW IT IS.** I can love you unconditionally while you stumble along twisting and turning in your **DRUTHERS** and chosen definitions of how it **SHOULD** be. But I cannot, nor will I, interfere in any physical manner whatsoever to **FORCE** you to do, believe, or anything else. I will effort to "reason", present facts and tell you how it is and what are the conditions of God's laws--it is **ALL THAT I WILL DO--AND STAND AT "READY" FOR THE ULTIMATE CHANGES FOR THE ARRANGEMENTS NECESSARY FOR GOD'S PROPERTY--HOPEFULLY "YOU"**.

God does not battle according to the physical methods, my friends. God actually **WANTS** no-one or thing which wants **HIM** not. **HE** is **NOT** some "convenience" for your "side" and He has no need of Earth for **HE** can **CREATE** another more perfect place for **HIS** people--**AND HAS DONE SO.** That which is birthed and established through God will sustain while the **ILLUSION** of that which is manufactured will play out its own destruction in one way or another. But ones trying to live on a **DEAD** planet will **DIE** eventually, if not all at once--to the physical expression--and there is nowhere to go for the soul energy is locked to the physical plane **BY CHOICE.**

### WHAT IS A CHRISTIAN?

In the new definition as being accepted throughout your **world--ANYONE WHO IS NOT A JEW.** By closer scrutiny it becomes anyone who is not a Zionist Jew. Which, by **FACT,** is

not a "Judaist" but a Talmudic Anti-Christ. There are only TWO factions, readers: he who believes in GOD of goodness or does not and recognizes the power and eliteness of the human physical expression--steeped in conditions and rules which do NOT match those of accepted moral tradition of "Christian" religions--of which are ALL OTHERS than the Talmudic Jewish-Noahedic (whatever that means) rules of behavior which are geared to the DESTRUCTION OF ALL OTHER PEOPLES! OR--THE ENSLAVEMENT OF THE CHOSEN SERVANTS NOT DESTROYED IN PHYSICAL DEPOPULATION. I don't "make-up" the definitions or the rules. I have a very healthy respect for the enemy but I don't need to JOIN HIM in his values. You can work within his powerful system, even, and survive--but at the end of physical journey--what then? Well, what then? If you have kept the goodness WITHIN your being--you will move on into the realms of growth in higher form. The forced laws of physical expression only touch the physical. However, after a generation or two of oncoming population--the soul **KNOWING** will be bred out and there will be no WAY to realize Truth. Direction has to be changed while there ARE ONES WHO KNOW **TRUTH**. THIS is THE war between, loosely expressed, good and evil. It is when MAN has lost all desire for goodness--that the separation is ultimate. In that separation and loss of GOD-recognition comes the establishment of that which is recognized as HELL. That is a state of being DEVOID OF GOD OF **CREATOR/LIGHT**. And, oh yes **indeed**, GOD WILL LEAVE YOU TO YOUR CHOICE OF THAT CIRCUMSTANCE!

I would like to share with you some comments on the subject of 'Christian' as presented by Pat Buchanan and shared by Victor Marchetti of *New American View*, for it is representative of the gradual reversal of acceptance of religion, status of being individual, etc.:

[QUOTING:]

## BUCHANAN COMMENTS: CHRISTIAN?

(Editor's [Marchetti] Note: *The following are excerpts from a recent column by Pat Buchanan.*)

"Are you now--or have you ever been--a Christian?" The way things are going, congressional committees are likely to be asking that question in a few years.

For the grandchildren of the men and women who came here to make America "God's country" now hear their Christian faith equated with bigotry, and themselves declared unfit for participation in political life by virtue of their religious beliefs.

What's the Christian-bashing all about? Simple. A struggle for the soul of America is under way, a struggle to determine whose views, values, beliefs and standards will serve as the basis of law. Who will determine what is right and wrong in America. And the intensifying assault on the "Christian Right" should be taken as a sign these folks are gaining ground and winning hearts. [H: You must understand something, readers, MOST OF YOU are NOT "**christians**" as described by your adversary. You may well be "Christ-oriented" as to belief in thought--but you are NOT **christian** as such. If you base all your belief on "**Jesus**" then you are a Jesuist. You can even say that Jesus was "Christ"--that is incorrect--HE WAS **CHRISTNESS** OR CHRIST-LIKE FOR "CHRIST" IS A STATE OF EMOTIONAL BEING--NOT A NAME. The Talmudists know better than YOU what to label you and ALL who are NOT Talmudists are considered "**christians**" or GOYIM. So what do you call yourself in the event of that question? I don't really know what the **going** acceptable answer might be. I suggested a long time ago that you confuse the issue a bit more by calling **yourselves** "Jews" for most of you come from the tribe of Shem--which makes YOU the **TRUE** Semite! Emotional BEING is NOT "religion" of some kind--it is a state of energy soul BELIEF and **INTENT**. I am amused at that which I witness with the "homosexual of preference"--they can call themselves by other gender names--but it doesn't change anything--do you understand?

If you are a male--calling yourself female--DOES NOT CHANGE THE FACT--ONLY THE ACCEPTANCE OF OTHERS--EQUALLY HUMAN. The label certainly does NOT change the FACT with God--although it may well cause consideration of **INTENT** of the individual in rebellion over his circumstance.]

In a recent fundraising appeal the American Jewish Congress describes the rise of the Christian "Right" in scare terms once used to alert us to the presence of Communists: "In my neighborhood and yours--the Christian Coalition is hard at work building a machine to 'Christianize' America..if we **permit** them to set the political agenda...you and I could be in for some nasty surprises."

To protect us from secret Christians running for school boards, the AJ (American Jewish) Congress "has developed and distributed nationwide a questionnaire for school board candidates which will uncover the 'stealth' candidates of the religious right or other extremist groups."

A friend who received the letter writes: "If a Christian group were to send out an equivalent letter designed to arouse and rally Christians to combat the sinister program of Jewish Political activists, it would be loudly denounced as shameful 'hate literature'. Apologies would be demanded and heads would roll."

Yes, there is a double standard; and, yes, the Christian-bashing appears orchestrated. For the AJ Congress mailing comes at the same time as release by **B'nai B'rith's** Anti-Defamation League of 193-page booklet, "The Religious Right: The Assault on Tolerance & Pluralism in America". Declares **ADL's** Abraham **Foxman**, "The religious right brings to the debate over moral and social issues a rhetoric of fear, suspicion and even hatred that strains the democratic process."

While the attacks have stunned Christian conservatives, it is not a bad thing to have one's enemies flushed out into the open,

to see who they are, and to appreciate the level of rhetorical violence to which they are willing to resort.

Indeed, the Christian-bashers have made a major blunder. By laying down their artillery barrage five months before the off-year elections, they have exposed their position, revealed their tactics, and given Republicans the time needed to demonstrate the truth: that Christian conservatives are not liars and haters; rather, they are the victims of lies and the targets of hatred.

If one would sit with these folks and **ask** what they want for America, one would find that the answer is that they simply want America to become again the good country she once was.

Onward Christian Soldiers! Or is that phrase now also suspect?

\* \* \*

Do you have trouble with the above? Well, maybe if you look at the amount of **MONEY** spent to **BUY** Congressmen, **etc.**, you can have better insight. Those funds are called **PACs** and the Jewish Lobby has millions and millions of dollars (which you provided in the **first** place, Taxpayers--and, they are tax-free to the Jews to boot).

[More QUOTING from New American View:]

### PAC MONEY

A total of \$188 million in political action committee (PAC) money was contributed to incumbents and other candidates for Congress in the last election cycle, 1991-1992, according to a study by the *Washington Post*. [H: Now realize that this paper is owned and operated by the very "Lobby" who did the study so it will NOT be accurate nor truthful--the amounts are into the billions of dollars and you need to know it.] House Democrats received the **bulk--\$88** million--of the contri-

butions, and Senate Democrats had the highest average contribution.

Senators get more PAC contributions above \$5,000 than House members, and Democrats receive more than Republicans. For both houses of Congress and both political parties, most PAC money came in contributions of \$5,000 or less.

The study lists the leading PAC donors by category for the current cycle, January 1993 to March 1994. Ranking one, two and three are the labor PACs--\$15.6 million, the finance/insurance/real estate PACs--\$13.5 million, and the agriculture PACs--\$7 million. Number nine in the ranking are the ideological/single-issue PACs--\$43 MILLION. ALMOST ALL OF THESE ARE JEWISH PRO-ISRAELI PACs.

In addition, the 20 largest PAC contributors are listed for the current election cycle, the largest being the American Federation of State, County and Municipal Employees, which has donated more than \$1.1 million to congressional incumbents and challengers. Other large givers are the United Parcel Service, the Association of Trial Lawyers, labor unions, bankers associations and other business groups.

But because the almost \$4 million already contributed to congressional candidates in this election cycle are divided among 60 to 80 active Jewish, single-issue, pro-Israeli PACs, no one Jewish PAC is Listed in the top 20. This plus the Post's fear of identifying the Jewish PACs as a group (as is done with labor, lawyers and other groups) give the false impression that Jewish pro-Israeli PACs are non-existent--which of course is exactly the impression the Jewish lobby wishes to project to the public.

A few years ago, a Post reporter did list the Jewish PACs as a group in a similar study. Readers were amazed to learn just how much money the Jewish pro-Israeli lobby was throwing around on Capitol Hill, and the Jewish crowd was furious. Both the reporter and the newspaper were the recipients of a good deal of Jewish whining. Since then, the Washington Post has

been careful not to offend the Jewish lobby or its gaggle of PACs.

\* \* \*

For you who don't seem to understand the need for **Christian-bashing**, etc., let us consider something as remote (seemingly) **as the Simpson murder**. Already the flack is flying over the interracial marriage, the fact that the murder victims are from the typical Hollywood "Jewish" community and thus and so. When those kinds of RUMORS begin to be planted--look for major racial conflict arising pretty quickly now as that "rumor" is charged with electricity and turned into racial hatred confrontation. That is **WHY** it was perpetrated and that will be its major focus after a while. The Constitutional right of fair trial is now **GONE** and the prosecution attorneys have blathered everything to bring terror and fear--**WITHOUT ANY EVIDENCE--NOT EVEN A WEAPON!** As a matter of fact, Gerry **Spence** has said it all very well--the man is in a **masterpiece** of trial by media stupidity and is "probably innocent" of any wrong doing--certainly he **HAS THE RIGHT TO BE PRESUMED INNOCENT!**

Can you not see that **THIS** becomes the **PERFECT DISTRACTION?** Go read your *Talmuds*, Americans--the Jews **HATE THE BLACKS WITH A HATRED FAR SURPASSING THEIR HATRED OF THE WHITE GOYIM.** In Jewish Talmudism--the **BLACKS ARE MEANT TO BE SLAVES!**

### **BECOME A JEW. THEN**

Sorry, friends, that is not as easy an option as it was last year when "anyone saying he is a Jew" was criteria for being. It now requires "**halachic**" (legal under "Jewish law").

### **WHO IS A JEW?**

"A JEW MAY LIVE IN A GENTILE COUNTRY, MARRY A GENTILE AND SOCIALIZE WITH GENTILES; HE MAY DRESS LIKE A WALL STREET BANKER AND CONVERT

TO CHRISTIANITY. BUT HE REMAINS A JEW. SIMILARLY, THE GENTILE CHILD ADOPTED BY JEWISH PARENTS MAY FEEL JEWISH--TALK, THINK, PRAY, EAT, DRINK AND EVEN LOOK JEWISH--BUT UNDER JEWISH LAW, SHORT OF *HALACHIC* (LEGAL UNDER JEWISH LAW) CONVERSION, HE IS STILL A GENTILE." (David Klinghoffer, *FORWARD* . )

\* \* \*

So, what have we here? I would say you are deep into the Wars of **God(s)** and men. The self-proclaimed Elite leaders (gods) use YOU (men) to further their take-over of the global assets--from enslaving to ownership of physical manifestations. **THERE IS NO WAR BETWEEN GOD CREATOR AND THE GODS OF EVIL--FOR IT IS ALREADY FINISHED--AND GOD WON!** DOESN'T ANYONE UNDERSTAND THIS STATEMENT? **GOD WON! LUCIFER WAS CAST OUT OF GOD'S REALM. GUESS WHERE HE WENT?? AH SO....! HAVE A NICE DAY.**

## CHAPTER 5

REC #1 HATONN

THU., JUN. 23, 1994 9:33 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 311

THU., JUN. 23, 1994

### AGREEMENTS

#### SPECIAL NOTICE:

I will offer things which are pertinent in their content and as they flow through the regular conduits of "ability" to share openly. I am also under a silence agreement on matters which are taking place and have not yet come even into the circles of GOSSIP or RUMOR .

Suffice it to say, this is one of the most important times in the history of your nations--not just the United States (although the US is the current entity against which all actions are being monitored). I will continue to tell you what to watch for, what is "missing", what is "rumored", etc. I will say that an agreement is reached to NOT announce, nor will involved parties even know, when some things will **happen--i.e.**, good example--the time of release of **Ronn** Jackson. This is for several reasons which were hammered out in negotiations. It seems that, according to ones who SHOULD know, that agreements have been reached and signed regarding several KEY players as you will recognize them to be as forward movement proceeds. **REMEMBER:** The first responses and negotiations with **Ronn** Jackson were to basically not "spill beans" UNTIL after the first of July. A lot of stuff, good and bad, is happening as we write. I will speak of a few rumors and documented ongoingings.

EXEC \_\_\_\_\_

There are several--not just one being passed around right now. YOU must realize **that** as things of this nature are released it is

possible that they are **distractors** with no validity--or, are the **REAL THING**. It is difficult to tell from the "document" itself for it always depends on WHO released it.

I CAN tell you this much--"THEY" (the in-place administration) **DO NOT NEED A NEW DOCUMENT EXCEPT FOR FINAL AND TOTAL CONTROL**. THEY HAVE ALL THEY NEED IN PRIOR EXECUTIVE ORDERS--AND YOU HAVE NEVER BEEN "OFF" EMERGENCY SINCE **1933**. So, whatever Clinton tells you is an "Emergency"--IT IS ESTABLISHED. **HOWEVER:**

**Back on the ranch as time runs out there are several other things which are validated but it is impossible to obtain documentation because of "NATIONAL SECURITY" ability to hide the very "bills" and "orders" which should be ONLY handled by Congress but CAN NOW be handled by Clinton AND/OR "advisors".**

**One such document turns all U.S. military and National Guard personnel and operations OVER TO THE UNITED NATIONS.** It is NOT COINCIDENCE THAT YELTSIN AND CLINTON ARE MEETING AND **MERGING!** Note what is happening at the Security Council meetings with NATO and Russia, please--something **BIG** is taking place. I will make no further comment except to **WATCH IT UNFOLD AND ACT IF ASKED TO.**

Another "rumor", however, is possibly far more important to you all. It is SAID that the Joint Chiefs of Staff have been told to **ORDER** all foreign troops **OFF AMERICAN SOIL.**

There is a faction, which has allowed for the Gold of which a basis for new currency can be handled, also making demands and have enough military clout to accomplish a task of significant size. Any of these demands and actions will coincide, **OF COURSE**, with any change-out of currency.

Watch the FED and see what Greenspan **DOES**. The **NEW CURRENCY** exchange or integration **IS NOT SECRET**. It will

appear right along that you are changing into a **NEW WORLD-ONE CURRENCY** format--and Brazil, for instance, just introduced theirs this past week. **THAT** is far more important than you might realize for Brazil is **VERY IMPORTANT**, even if **YOU** do not know it.

## **New currency expected to help Brazil's economy**

Brazil's President Itamar Franco said Tuesday that the introduction of a new currency, the real, on . . . I would be a decisivestep **toward freeing the country's nomy from high inflation, now about 45 percent.**

He said the new currency would replace the cruzeiro real.

Frango said the new currency would be "**surrounded by tougher rules in the s of monetary and exchange policies.**"

Financial analysts believe the government intends to maintain **high interest rates and keep tight control on the real-dollar exchange rate.**

I ask you to please **NOT LET UP ON THE CONTACT WITH COURTS, PEOPLE, ETC.--YOU ARE GETTING EXCEPTIONALLY SHOCKING AND WONDROUS RESULTS.** YOU **CAN** CAUSE THE VOICE OF THE PEOPLE TO BE HEARD AND THAT WILL INCREASE AS MORE AND MORE "PEOPLE'S VOICE" PAPERS AND **LETTERS** COME INTO FOCUS AND NETWORK. THE "ENEMY" OF YOU-THE-PEOPLE HAS BEEN BAFFLED AT EVERY TURN. Can "they" march on through and bulldoze things into "their" power structure? Yes, but it gets harder and harder to accomplish the job because you **DO**, after all, **STILL** HAVE A **WORKING CONSTITUTION** EVEN IF IT IS REFUTED AND **IGNORED BY THE ONES IN POWER.**

## FOCUS ON IRAQ "FRIENDLY FIRE" SHOOTDOWNS

Does anyone remember the two helicopters which YOU shot down and then whined, moaned and called "friendly fire"? Well, good citizens--those choppers bore **POWs** and "hostages" being held because they could blow the whole of the shenanigans of wars back to WW-II into bits. Your GOVERNMENT deliberately shot those two vehicles down so that there would be **NO WITNESSES!** THIS, friends, is what you have come to!

You ask "Why does God allow this?" I suggest that **GOD IS ASKING YOU**, "Why have YOU allowed this?" YOU had better get your priorities and "blames" in order. It is not the "already dead" who will pay the PIPER, my friends.

### WHO ARE THE ENEMY?

If you don't know then it is time, staff, to rerun the PROTOCOLS AND POSSIBLY EVEN THE TALMUD! [For TALMUD excerpts from journal #25 see chap. 10 & 11 this book. For PROTOCOLS in full detail from our past journals please see #20, #24, #29, #39 & #68. For ordering information see back of this journal.]

**DO NOT MAKE THE MISTAKE OF THINKING THESE BEING TO "JUDAISTS". (THE "JUDAIST 'JEWS'" ARE THE MOST VULNERABLE AND WILL BE THE FIRST AND IC TO THIS BE... ) PREY) A**

n-tire **RAPTURE** in their **grubby** hands. So be it for it is set to come to pass in the short time ahead PRIOR to 2000 by which time allows for full operation as a totally evil-oriented and ruled planet. I ask you to look around you--do YOU think you are a "rehabilitated" species on your "prison" planet or do you consider that there is, by and large--a massive deterioration of moral intent and lessening of **Godness?** Does this give you a better picture, possibly, of the "sorting" processes under way--as **MAN SORTS HIMSELF!**

## SOVIET MILITARY EQUIPMENT

-Most of you will have no way to verify this statement, but it **HAS BEEN NOTED AND VERIFIED.** There have been massive movements of predominantly Soviet-made equipment shipped all over the United States. Whole trains of tanks, etc. (some not even bothering to cover the markings), have and still are being moved all over the nation. Most of the equipment is moving IN from already established storage in Canada and Mexico. You **STILL** have the power as a nation to require that these be removed--but not if you establish another major beachhead in a foreign country taking out your own military personnel.

The reason for the unmarked black equipment is that these are already under command and control of the United Nations and will not bear insignias until such time as the ORDERS are recognized.

### DOMESTIC INCIDENTS

There will be more and more racial related VIOLENCE and distractions such as the **Simpson** murders. This will cause great unrest and ultimately race confrontations which will allow for all gun removal from you goodly citizens--and the very gangs who USE the guns in the first place will be organized (already are) to go door to door and collect your weapons, your reserve food supplies and thus and so. The gangs will be placed in the capacity of policing the communities and actions. This is already taking place in your mid-states--door to door. It already has been tested along the full length of your East-coast.

### UFOs

Yes indeed, sightings are now prevalent with some landings taking place **AND OF COURSE A LOT OF STAGED 'LANDINGS'**. The "sightings" are all over the globe--but heavy showings in the U.S.

No, there are not many of the VIEWED incidents, craft from our COMMAND--although there ARE SOME so don't go to sleep. You will find our fleet STATIONED and showing colors EVERY NIGHT. I will have to tell you a bit more about Blue Beam and a couple of other ongoing operations to allow you to more capably understand the integration of aliens among you.

### BLUE BEAM PROJECTS

All "alien" inclusive operations are coming full circle now and you have a LARGE number of cross-bred aliens among you. There have been YEARS of integrated technology in the massive underground facilities. The aliens who "didn't" look like you--NOW DO! I don't think I need to comment on these "people" to any great extent under any circumstances but most especially not now while I have agreements of silence to keep. I remind you that SPACE ENEMIES are not your concern. The ENEMY IS LAND-LOCKED TO YOUR PLANET, JUST AS ARE YOU. Some have technology to get off the place but THEY HAVE TO COME THROUGH OUR COMMAND FLEET. That is not possible at this time!

The Russians (not the Yeltsin bunch) have control presently of the advanced Cosmospheres which are technologically superior to anything the ADVERSARY has available at this time as to useable power-equipment. They have the capability and have demonstrated it over and over again to OUTDO any other equipment you have--and they control the SPACE corridors. These Cosmospheres remain power-political elements and the house of cards can fall either way. If it gets into a power-WEAPONS use, they can take out anything anywhere on your globe--but it will be devastating. They DO have one higher technology which they cannot counter--and that is OUR FLEET.

I have to remind you that one FACTION is not a lot better as to intent of depopulation and actual genocide tendencies than is the other. The one faction of Khazarian Zionists and Earth-bound Banksters--BOTH outnumber the Elite of the forces efforting to preserve the planet. Both will destroy the whole rather than lose to the other--so it is massively difficult to sort it. What the

"preservation" "troops" prefer is that the lands be somewhat stabilized and, most especially, selected nations brought into Constitutional stabilization with awakened masses and allow the factions of the "Big Bad Boy Himself" to finish his dirty work since there is no recovery to original mode with what has been perpetrated on you and put among you to bastardize your species.

### EXPLANATION

This has been rather brief but necessary in order to allow you to understand that I too have responsibilities which outweigh you WANTING to know things which are simply privy through this route. I WILL NOT HAVE KNOWLEDGE IN MY SCRIBE'S CONSCIOUSNESS WHICH CAN JEOPARDIZE HER--EVEN IF ALL OTHERS ON THE GLOBE WOULD LIKE IT OTHERWISE. THE ENEMY WOULD NOT COME AFTER YOU FOR KNOWING THAT WHICH WE WRITE--BUT THEY WILL COME AFTER HER IF THEY THOUGHT SHE KNEW AND WROTE THAT WHICH IS AGREED TO BE KEPT SILENT THROUGH NEGOTIATION. I WILL ALWAYS NEGOTIATE BUT I WILL NEVER "COMPROMISE" RIGHTEOUSNESS FOR ANY MAN BEING OR THING!

Curiosity in its purest form and "good intentioned" by ignorant people has destroyed the planet through all manner of foolish acts and ego-stance. I WILL NOT JEOPARDIZE EITHER MISSION OR PERSONS TO SATISFY EITHER ON ANY LEVEL OF PARTICIPATION. THE ONES WHO WOULD KNOW ME-KNOW ME AND NEED NO MAGIC SHOWS OR TELLS. I REMIND YOU ALL: THE TIME OF THE LORD IS AT HAND--RIGHT ON SCHEDULE!

GOD OF LIGHT WILL PREVAIL--BUT IT IS HIGHLY LIKELY THAT YOU MAY NOT REALIZE WHAT THAT MEANS. Hold strong in your intent and faith for God RARELY works his WONDERS as YOU expect. Salu.

REC #1 HATONN

FRI., JUN. 24, 1994 9:31 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 312

FRI., JUN. 24, 1994

BO GRITZ

Oh, you think I am going to somehow blast Bo Gritz this **morn-**ing--WRONG! I am extremely displeased that someone has sent forth letters stating that **CONTACT** "has received thousands of letters and calls about the dastardly deeds of Bo Gritz." **THIS IS NOT TRUE!** Because I disagree with the methods and personnel working with Gritz and their approach to the national problem DOES NOT MEAN THAT I EITHER THINK GRITZ TO BE A NON-PATRIOT OR UNWORTHY OF HEARING. HOWEVER, to have ones who wish to further their own personal confrontation with this Commander using our personal presentations is NOT ACCEPTABLE.

WHAT IS TRUTH?

Well, there is a "project" which was centered in the Northwest now referred to as Wolfgang. This operation was one which cost a lot of money to a lot of people. It involved Mormons, Gary Anderson and others, some of which included Commander Gritz--ACCORDING TO INFORMATION RECEIVED HERE FROM "INSIDE" SOURCES.

Believe me, readers, I WOULD NEVER HAVE SUGGESTED YOU SUPPORT GRITZ FOR PRESIDENT IF I FELT THE MAN HAD NO MORAL ETHICS, INTEGRITY OR CAPABILITY. Yes indeed, I do think the ongoing **SPIKE** sessions are NOT THE WAY TO GO but I CAN understand the approach and ones will individually get hurt because of the connections with the **IRS** surveillance agents and what I consider to be dangerous approaches to self-defense. I have no hold with

violence of any kind but defense is certainly necessary--the best way you can get it.

Stockpiling of weapons is OUT, mostly guns in the hands of individuals are dangerous at worst and mostly totally worthless at best. To consider, further, that an 80-year-old grandmother can defend herself with a knife (as we have been TOLD) is foolish.

There are many untruths offered by both Gritz AND the powers in control regarding Southeast Asia and drug operations, Khun Sa AND **POWs**. I do not bless anyone involved in such activities. This paper and these journals are offerings of that which is brought to us to offer to you readers for your protection and insight--to the best of the abilities of ones working here. Bo Gritz and his group are a **product** of **manipulation** and **programming** and **how can I** state such a thing? **Because Bo Gritz claims** to have been in the "Delta" group and ALL DELTA FORCES ARE TRAINED THROUGH BASIC MONARCH PROJECT METHODOLOGY. Do I think Gritz is a robot of some sort? Does it matter? The **FACTS** are that Gritz has not finished his service to your nation and freedom.

**CONTACT**, I understand, has had many contacts regarding the negative aspects and activities of one Bo Gritz and we print them--because we offer a paper with **INFORMATION**. However, to use our **NAME** to further personal arguments when the facts are otherwise than as presented is not going to be acceptable. I do hope the parties in Oregon and Washington States understand this **clearly**. Further, the **paper** will offer no more on such as Wolfgang **until** such **time** as **valid documents** are **IN THE HANDS OF THE PAPER STAFF**.

Were the actions in that "project" unworthy of citizens? Yes. Was there a lot of money stolen? Yes. Were ones involved who now prey on patriots? **YES**. Are some of those parties now involved in **SPJKE**? **YES!** Are they watched by the very Government and, actually in the process, have become Government agents? **YES**. Are records from these people available to **IRS** and other Government criminal offices? Yes.

## DIRECTIONS

You ones set yourselves up for impossible-to-overcome circumstances by FIGHTING the system by borderline means. Furthermore, survival gear need not cost arms and legs for there are better ways to use your funds in other survival needs. If you have funds to purchase the more expensive (but same) **materials**--go for it, especially if convenience is more important to you than is funding. However, would it not be better to purchase MORE and **simply** feed your neighbor rather than shoot him? Especially if **you can do it** for **the** same price? USE YOUR MINDS. IF YOU HOARD ANYTHING, IT WILL BE CONFISCATED IF THE SYSTEM IS NOT CHANGED.

## ABOUT THOSE CHANGES

I told you yesterday that I will not discuss some elements of these changes which involve ME and my agreements to silence which protect people working in your behalf.

So why am I upset about attacks on Bo Gritz? Because he will offer you more in ability to defend this nation than 95% of you citizens put together. When he stops having to consider me to be some serpent in lizard costume--we shall be able to resume our communications and respect. Bo demands PROOF and he is so involved in other aspects of his experience that he fails to take note--this is CALLED negative proof! This is the way most of you have to LEARN--through taking the WRONG PATHS most of the time!

## MILITIA

Boy, this is a hot one and it is ASSUMED that somehow Hatonn will disagree with any such idea as being violent and unacceptable. STOP RIGHT NOW! OF ALL THE THINGS YOU HAVE COME UP WITH--THIS IS ONE WHICH CAN SAVE YOUR NATION AND PRESERVE YOUR RIGHT TO HAVE WEAPONS. THE ONLY WAY I SEE IT CAN BE, AS A MATTER OF FACT. (See "Militia" in *journal #100 & CONTACT 6/28 & 7/5/94* for much more information)

## CONSTITUTION AMENDMENT II

(RIGHT TO BEAR ARMS)

**A well regulated Militia, being necessary to the security of a free State, the right of the people to keep and bear Arms, shall not be infringed.**

▪ No matter, they CAN deprive you of weapons if you don't adhere to the LETTER of "their law"! Do I think a man should have a right to hold a gun under any circumstances? It doesn't matter what "I" think! The facts ARE: **IF YOU HOLD WEAPONS IN THE ORDER OF A MILITIA, ESTABLISHED AND IN THE EVIDENT PROCESS OF TRAINING OF SOME KIND--YOU HAVE A FAR BETTER CHANCE OF HOLDING YOUR DEFENSE WEAPONS THAN IF YOU ARE A MAN WITH A HOUSE FULL OF GUNS AT READY. ARE YOU WITH ME SO FAR?**

We have so many interruptions and fires to extinguish that we have not had time to speak on these most important matters.

I DO NOT ADVOCATE ANY FORM OF VIOLENCE, KILLING IN ANY MANNER, SUBVERSION, OVERTHROW OF ANY GOVERNMENT, REGULATIONS ON ANYTHING AGAINST THE CONSTITUTIONAL LAWS OR OTHERWISE. MY PURPOSE IS TO OFFER INFORMATION IN TRUTH TO THE BEST OF OUR ABILITY TO GET IT TO YOU.

In YOUR CONSTITUTION there is built in a LAW which allows you to bear and use arms--IN A MILITIA! Cannot you ones who hold with defense weaponry be just a bit creative in your structuring? IS THERE SOMETHING THAT PREVENTS YOU WORKING TOGETHER IN SPITE OF COLOR, CREED, DOCTRINE BUT IN THE NAME OF CITIZENSHIP AND FREEDOM INSURANCE FOR YOUR NATION, TO ASSEMBLE AND HAVE A MILITIA? That is why the State Guard and National Guard was CLAIMED to have been established--as a militia type of force for you-thepeople. Doesn't

work that way any more, does it? Therefore, you are now caused, as with government, to re-establish those things set forth in your **CONSTITUTION** on your own effort. That becomes everything from a militia to the seat of government itself.

Even as we write there are workings of ones giving everything they have to restrain the movement of your military into the functional laws of the United Nations OR to allow further sending of YOUR troops to foreign actions. Further, there is an action to require that all foreign troops BE SENT OUT OF THE UNITED STATES. Will these things happen? Not unless you stand behind the ones breaking their necks to get it done.

Now, who do you want to lead your militias? Do you want a Bo **Gritz** Commander or a Peter Sellers? No, readers, I **AM** serious! YOU ARE GOING TO LEARN TO SEPARATE THAT WHICH IS PHYSICAL IN MAN'S PROJECTIONS AND DISAGREEMENTS OVER **SPIRITUAL MATTERS**. YOU do not have to bear the mark of the Beast to live in a world WITH the Beast. As a matter of fact--you have no real choice! So, you go for the BEST you can get, study and USE the laws as established--BOTH IN THE **CONSTITUTION AND IN THE LANDS (UNTIL OTHERWISE CHANGED) AND YOU CAN MAKE IT!** However, until you can get some changes in your **JUDICIAL SYSTEM** you will not be able to count on help from the courts! BUT, when the strength of the masses breaks through and the money (blood supply) is cut off from the cabal of legal club members (not licensed lawyers and judges) they will GO for they feed on status, power and MONEY. The same with politicians. So, you are going to have to establish a collateral government based on the LAWS OF THE **CONSTITUTION AND DEFEND IT WITH AN ORGANIZED (REGULATED) MILITIA**.

Yes, the adversary can STILL come take your **property--UNTIL** they no longer have the greater FORCE. **They WILL HAVE THE GREATER FORCE UNTIL YOU-THE-PEOPLE WAKE UP AND SEE YOUR ENEMY AND STOP HIM.** Your enemy, by the way, is a sniveling coward, anonymous in writings, out for HIMSELF so will hurt his own mother just to

get for himself, etc. If your intent is in the protection of freedom and equity for ALL OF YOU then you have advantage, do you not? No one wants to come protect YOUR hoard of gold just so you can keep it--even if legal. It will behoove all of you to begin to do unto one another as if it were self. I think you are far more apt to defend the man who offers to share his beans when you are starving--than the man with the gold who doesn't share under any circumstances. These are the choices you are up against, citizens. And, furthermore, I WOULD WANT JAMES GRITZ HEADING MY MILITIA. My spiritual passage is not his business nor is his mine, except as it affects ME. Can you see the difference? In fact, he would likely be THE FIRST one I would ask if it were MY militia. Perhaps it is because I do not know other players and capabilities as well as I know Bo's that causes me to suggest this--and, furthermore, militias need to have sovereign rights in local communities and then on up the ladder--just as is sovereignty to individual citizens.

Why do the GANGS have to work for YOUR ENEMY? Can you not also utilize that energy and eagerness in building your own protective forces? They already have the guns and weapons! They, further, ALREADY DON'T LIKE THE ESTABLISHMENT THAT HAS DESTROYED THEM!

### IN ISRAEL

Much is coming to the surface as the entropy is stirred a bit. Even in the so-called "Jewish" communities the truth has hit the fan and even in Jerusalem there is great uprising against the very existence of Israel as now established. You see, readers, Israel IS NOT that which was THOUGHT was being established. It has become a place for the GREATEST abuse and negation of those who, misinformed, THOUGHT THEY WERE "JEWS". I now refer to Hebrew lineage **Judaists**. This is almost the total OPPOSITE of **Khazarian** Zionism--or that group who created the humanist Talmud and created a NAME for selves, "Jews" (in the 18th century), and have taken the role of becoming Slave-masters and New World Elite RULERS. Let me share a newspaper clipping sent a few days back:

**JERUSALEM (A.P.)--Tens** of thousands of Jews packed Jerusalem's streets on Tuesday, dancing and singing to cheer the visit of a Hasidic leader who counsels against the existence of Israel.

Rabbi Moshe Teitelbaum, the leader of the **Satmar** sect, arrived in Israel with **2,000** followers to visit **Satmar hasids** here, dedicate a synagogue and sermonize against Israel, followers said. His last visit to Israel was in 1983.

"We live according to his teachings," Israeli follower Meyer Hirsh said, "but we don't see him every day. This is like a holiday."

Israel army radio estimated the welcoming crowd at 100,000. Jerusalem's religious neighborhoods were plastered with posters ordering Orthodox Jews to greet Teitelbaum and to "Dress your best."

Many of those who turned out to greet Teitelbaum were not members of **Satmar**, which only numbers about **5,000** in Israel, but followers of other Hasidic sects.

The **Satmar** denounce the state of Israel as a secular democracy and a profanity delaying the arrival of the Messiah.

The crowds pushed past police barriers, hung off balconies and peered over roofs, as Teitelbaum walked through Sabbath Square, the hub of Jerusalem's religious life.

**[H: There is quite a bit more but I think this is sufficient to make the point.]**

\* \* \*

I offer this, not to change the world, readers, but to point out to you that "Jewish", as is proclaimed, is actually nothing more than a stolen right of religious practice to the original "religious"

order. Even this article was hidden in the paper--in ALL papers. The Zionists don't have a clear cut road--**ESPECIALLY IN THE PLACES WHERE THE ORTHODOX "JEWISH" PEOPLE ARE**. There are relatively more anti-Zionists among the "Jewish" populations than in all other groupings. There are more **PRO-Zionists** in the Christian doctrines than in **ANY JEWISH GROUP ANYWHERE ON EARTH!** This should tell you a great deal about **YOUR ENEMY!**

Now, for something else interesting: This news clipping (above) came to us via a **CONTACT** reader in Osaka, Japan. That **SHOULD TELL YOU A LOT**: 1. That **YOU** in the U.S.A. get the **LEAST** such "news" and 2. That there are friends and brothers all over the globe who **DO SEE**.

### **GAIANDRIANA**

I need to leave this writing because I have some scientific work to do with ones researching Gaiandriana and enhancement. I become short as I am called from my regular duties to input into these matters. This is because I do not **WANT ANYONE TO PRONOUNCE, SUCH AS DOES GEORGE GREEN**, that these are stolen products, unworthy and contaminated products and thus and so. This is an ongoing attack sounding like something out of netherlands idiot-works by the time reporters finish with us. The last reporter quoted our main researcher as stating that Gaiandriana is just pure water with white light and gold light. This is hogwash! What "gaiandriana" is, is cellular **LIFE** which transforms itself with other energy-forms introduced into its environment into a totally pure liquefied substance.

I am so weary of being misinterpreted, misrepresented and misquoted as to hesitate to participate with anyone, including this researcher, to prevent any public dissertation on the subject.

I am going to ask that the documents I **WROTE** on Drias, etc., to selected scientists be brought to me in hard copy and let me see what we can do to simplify language and print it in the paper. I have already offered that which is explained nicely by that which is called chondriana by some "producers" and that

was taken as "theft" of information--BY GEORGE GREEN TO ONE, MERKL. The facts are that it is impossible to scientifically explain any FACTUAL SCIENTIFIC SUBSTANCE WITHOUT UTILIZING LANGUAGE WHICH IS STRUCTURED FOR UNDERSTANDING. IT HELPS NOT FOR ME TO REFER TO PARTICUMS AND ELECTROMS AND DWERS AND HOLOBYSESS IF I RELATE IT NOT TO SOMETHING YOU HAVE SEEN OR HEARD.

The next thing that happens is that the substance WORKS! Well, God forbid it works because you ones then wish to shout, claim, and SAVE everybody whether they want to be saved or not. What you do is misdirect information and cause focus and more conflict. Do we have products? We? What do you mean by we? Yes and no. I have brought that which is effective and we have perfected it for the stages of acceleration in growth and photon thrust. This is, by necessity, expressed as ENERGY--light energy.

The "product" is available--we offer it and try to explain its value and potential as to possible enhancement of physical well-being. We can tell you what the research shows and that is ALL. Later, as we are able to expand in proper REGULATION, just as our limited ability now, we will move as we can have approval from ALL AGENCIES AND REGULATORS. We will never offer anything MEDICINAL as "chemical or drug" inference in Gaiandria product--EVER! It is not medicine, drugs or any of those things which you associate with same.

### COUGHED UP TUMOR

We have one person who had a cancer in his throat. He, within this past week, coughed and spat up an entire tumorous growth--which seemed to leave no residual tumor cells. Yes, that is the way a tumor is often sluffed off--but the body healed--not anything put into the body. Yes, this is the second tumor disposed of in this one person--and we are pleased for this is how it should be--a body becoming systemically able to fight its mutations.

What is really sad is that in this very instance, however, the person is rejecting everything ingested in the form of food. It is so sad that your regulations have become so structured toward physical death of the cellular structure and disallow for any reasonable care at home (where this party is now placed). If, for instance, Gaiandria with a few added minerals for cell balance, could be infused, the patient in point would thrive as the stomach would be able to heal while nutrition is offered in totally balanced form. What do I suggest instead? I suggest increased amounts of gaiandria into gaialyte given in amounts to the limit of the ability of the person to accept the intake. Added to this mixture might be chamomile tea. Is the body rejecting food because of a sick stomach or is something else going on? If there have been two other major tumors--you have no way to know whether or not the body is sluffing off another and the malady will pass on its own. You must realize that as tumors "give up the ghost" they also release toxins. There is simply nothing I am allowed to suggest other than to perhaps call a REAL physician.

For nutrition you can add a couple of other things which might well ease the load on the stomach itself and that is through tofu "milk" and addition of chlorella mixed into the gaialyte. These will give nutrition to the body. The reason for the gaialyte is not that this is a "lite" drink but has balanced "electrolyte" base which is whole-balanced cell fluid and will help prevent dehydration of the body.

As in the case of Russ, in point--he has been radiated to the point that it is all but impossible to sidestep the symptoms of that kind of poisoning. There is no "magic" and you ones are living in deadly times where it is intended that if one thing doesn't "getcha" another will be waitpig to do the job.

I know that it is hard for you to realize that the world has become that which it is. It is going to get worse before there are positive solutions to these problems which have befallen you as people and planet. The ones efforting to kill you are NOT GOING TO ALLOW YOU TO HAVE HELP--especially through them. Every effort will, further, be made to get rid of anything

offered to assist--"...for your own protection..."; you hear it EVERY DAY.

### THE UNLAW

Along the same lines of misadventures are your encounters with the law. Remember the rules for the doctors and lawyers! They both are club members. I suggest you try to avoid the hazards of integration within anything they either one have going. But you can't always avoid such interactions. So, do everything you can to avoid clashing with them--for they are in the "club" and YOU ARE NOT--SO YOU WILL BE THE LOSER in any conflict. You CAN get through this assault, readers, but it will NOT be easy nor magic. May you never lose sight of the goal and may that goal always be that for the greater good of all things Godly in WISDOM.

Thank you and good morning.

## CHAPTER 7

REC #1 HATONN

SAT., JUN. 25, 1994 2:47 P.M. YEAR 7, DAY 313

▪ SAT.. JUN. 25. 1994

### INUNDATION

As we periodically do, we have to again beg your patience and indulgence. We get over a foot high stack of mail a day and bunches of books. This is NOT to ask you to stop, this is to acknowledge, thank you and confirm more brilliantly than anything any of us can say--that you are waking up in massive numbers--seeking now to find a way to act.

By the dates on the more frequently received books it is amazing, readers, that some of you have been at this job for **decades**--actually all your adult lives. The fact that the **TRUTH** has been flowing from and through great patriots is overwhelming in that many of the references go all the way back to the *Constitution*.

So what, went wrong in your own generation that has speeded up the trap? Many things but much has to do with the fact that too few "cared" about the deceivers who would destroy your nation. Even some of those "leaders" and power-brokers didn't realize that they were not serving a "better cause" but thought they were the ones to help you run a better and more controlled world--UNDER THEM.

Part of the mail urges to have us get back to the writings of Wean, Jackson, Stich, **etc.** I am reminded that we never got very far even, in *Iron Curtain Over America*. Yes, I know!

I have already given you some of the answers that you are searching for through Jackson. For instance, the Kennedy assassination--I have already written on it but, yes, certainly, as we can free Jackson and move on to bigger and more aggressive

things, we WILL get that to you--hopefully it can be in the form of publishing the books in point--all five volumes. Even Jackson, however, is going to find himself so buried in other duties that he, too, shall have to allocate the load to someone else.

You will find elsewhere in the paper a copy of a letter to **Ronn Jackson**, from a reader, and his response (See page 125). There are so many that there is no ability to share all but there is this one that needs to be shared because of two reasons--TRUTH and "why" Jackie Kennedy's death.

I don't want to stir in that pot here; it is both dangerous and we have so many other fish to fry as to bog us into the next millenia--without moving from the desk at hand. The facts are, however, that indeed--as we told you long, long ago (I have, frankly, forgotten the writing of the volume of the journal. I would appreciate that being located if anyone on the staff has time to check it out. Nord Davis, by the way, made extremely accurate input and predictions about the murder. Davis would have been, and intelligently so, Defense Secretary with Bo Gritz.) about these things and that J.F. Kennedy is NOT BURIED IN "HIS" COFFIN. I believe if exhumed you would find **Tippett's** body, or none--but there was a switcheroo. The sicko parts of the story are pathetic. The "missing" brain is in a jar on someone's mantle. As leaks continue to occur it was feared Jackie would tell. This is why the man in her life was who he is: Maurice Tempelman. (Please go back a couple of paper issues and refresh your mind.) This man is one of the more clandestine deal-makers of your time.

The members of the Committee of 16 (17) knew all about everything and so did the Warren Commission--and so did the Kennedy family. I just don't want to attend that subject right now with so many other things going on.

### O.J. SIMPSON

Oh my, do I have inquiries! Is he guilty? Is he a set-up? Dear ones, the circus is on--don't miss the point by the number of "rings" in action. Note who just joined the "defense team" FOR

Mr. **O.J.--Dershowitz**. This is the SAME attorney who claims the U.S. IS THE NEW ISRAELI HOMELAND! His claim to fame as they speak of this on the news is that he defended **Helmley and Tyson**. Good grief--BOTH WERE INNOCENT AND BOTH WENT TO PRISON!! SO WHAT IN THE WORLD DO YOU HAVE GOING ON HERE? Well. it ain't good. I warn you--this is not "just" a brutal murder. This is a world-class DISTRACTOR FOR THE NATION WHILE OTHER HORRENDOUS THINGS TAKE PLACE WITHOUT YOUR NOTICE and it is planned to have major racial confrontations. No one even talks about other "suspects" but the claim is still that **O.J.** is not guilty. You have a real operation going here and everyone has already forgotten the murder victims--not ten of you out of a hundred can tell me the young man's (Jewish) name without looking. But, maybe O.J. did it, you might say. Maybe?? "Maybe" just doesn't cut it, does it? Have you ever seen any other murderers treated in this fashion? No, dear ones, **THERE IS VERY DEFINITELY SOMETHING WRONG WITH THIS WHOLE CIRCUMSTANCE! THOSE MURDERS WERE COMMITTED BY SOMEONE(S) WHO KNEW EXACTLY WHAT THEY WERE DOING AND DID IT EXACTLY RIGHT TO CAUSE THE BIGGEST STINK IN TOWN!**

You don't think anyone would do this and set up O.J.? Remember something--O.J. was attached to the CIA. Now in this instance that may well not mean much--but other things do and it includes that attachment. However, when you think that no one could go to such lengths as to murder heinously and set-up someone else--what makes you think such a thing? Look at what we were just discussing above--Kennedy! And try Vince Foster **just** for the heck of it. Suicide? With two bullets to the base of the skull? Come now. Further, do you really think that **O.J.** would just go dump his bloody clothes in the washing machine for all the world to find?

Would O.J. NOW go along with a set-up and established STORY for the "good of all involved"--**IF HE GETS OFF?** Of course, because he doesn't have a choice, does he? Did he know in advance? I doubt it very seriously. The big boys have

to **play** for high stakes now, readers--and **this** is only a **beginning**. **This** is so obviously a **professional** killer's **handiwork** that it belongs in a Peter **Sellers** movie. This is also staged to **TAKE A VERY LOUD MESSAGE TO EVERYONE INVOLVED POLITICALLY--OR, ACTUALLY, CRIMINALLY.**

Could O.J. have been "on" something which made him crazy and then forget? Yes, but how do you account for his friendly and totally normal behavior on the plane? And "why" would the whole world; including military, insist on looking (and will probably find) the murder weapon half way across the nation in a vacant lot? That is called "planted evidence" and somebody tipped somebody!

### F. LEE BAILEY

So what do I think of Bailey? Well, I don't think about Bailey. When I do, however, I think that he was trained in **HYPNOSIS** by the **MASTER TEACHER, MARK GILBOYNE** so if anyone can hand a jury over on a platter--he can!

### MORE IMPORTANT!

I remind you that there may not be much more "interesting" going on--but there is a lot that is certainly "more important!"

You had a bunch of men who literally ruled America and still do, that you hardly even know, much less know their importance and their roles in your destruction. Are they on Ronn's "committee"? Could be! I've told you to watch out for some ongoing action from a few of them who are still kicking about into everything. I'd really keep an eye out on Clark Clifford and old Robert **McNamara**. Then there was Abe **Fortas**, N. **deB**. Katzenbach and let's not forget Dean Rusk and Walt **Rostow** and on and on... Old **and/or** "dead" just doesn't matter any longer, sleepyheads.

If they could suicide Forrestal, my dears, they will murder or suicide ANYONE!

I remind you that there are at least two **MAJOR** factions at work here and I suggest that you need to attend what is happening in your nation instead of becoming so totally sidetracked because the media is in a feeding frenzy and the "chum" is being poured out all over them. For instance, no one hardly noticed a **140** point drop in your stock market this week as O.J. gets every newscast and tabloid. Watch it because you will always have a big-celebrity on the block of "news" **EVERY TIME THERE IS A HAPPENING TO COVER.**

### KHAZARIANS

How would YOU like to be a German and have this next hit you?

Bonn, Germany, Sat. 14 May, 1994: "Chancellor Helmut Kohl's government plans to make a crime out of far-Right denials that the Holocaust murders of Jews took place.. ."

Bonn, Germany: " 'Auschwitz lie' to be an offense in Germany: ...to make it a criminal offense to deny that the Holocaust murder of Jews took place..."

It was already a criminal offense, readers--a criminal offense. It is an offense in every British-connected country and the push is to have it a criminal offense in the U.S.A. Now, that doesn't mean that the Holocaust is actually **REAL** as presented--only that no-one can talk about the possibilities of it **NOT BEING FACTUAL AS PRESENTED BY THE HOLOCAUST-USING JEWS.**

Was there a holocaust? Yes, there was a terrible massacre of Christians--by the **MILLIONS, 10** or more, by Bolsheviks (Jews) at the time of the Zionist-created Communism take-over of Russia. There was also a holocaust by any standards, except "fire", of prisoners in **EISENHOWER's DEATH CAMPS** as World War **II** came to a close. Millions of people died of starvation (deliberately inflicted by, yes, allies--under the orders of Dwight D. Eisenhower) [a Jew]. Was there death and destruction, a holocaust, in Germany? Yes indeed--of the same kind

except that there were also other than Jews so the Jews had no corner on the holocaust market. The worst atrocities in fact **took place** in Soviet-run **camp**s. None were set **up** for **"gas"** **execution** chambers. Do I **think** the Nazis were **nice people**? No--I think they were, however, PEOPLE just as JEWS ARE PEOPLE. **THERE IS NO CORNER ON THE TERROR OR HORROR MARKET ON YOUR PLANET, CITIZENS.**

I have one major pick with the "holocaust" as the Zionists make it a law to observe and write into history books. The history is a lie and therefore heinous for all **to comk in any future you might** have upon the place. **THERE WERE NOT 6 MILLION JEWS AVAILABLE AT THE TIME OF THE ATROCITIES TO HAVE KILLED THAT MANY ANYWHERE UNDER ANY CIRCUMSTANCES.** There are more Jews now taking payments from Germany than there were available at the time of said holocaust. **WAR IS HELL, READERS--AND IT IS DEPLORABLE THAT EVERY YEAR THE STORY WORSENS--FOR HALF A CENTURY!** Further, to count as history a **KNOWN AND WRITTEN-AS-FICTION STORY ABOUT "SCHINDLERS" AND MAKE IT AN EDUCATION RE-QUIREMENT--IS ABOUT AS BAD AS YOU CAN GET.** The story itself was not claimed to be a truthful documentary--it was written as **FICTION!** I am **NOT** against Jews, holocausts-in-telling or any such thing--**I AM AGAINST LYING AND PUTTING IT AS TRUTH INTO THE ARCHIVES OF HISTORY.**

I can agree with the top line of the stationery for the *Institute for Historical Review*: **"The first law for the historian is that he shall never dare utter an untruth."** Cicero. To deliberately tamper with the documents of history is unthinkable--and the way in which civilizations are brought to demise.

It reminds me of the UFO garbage of truth, partial truths and lies. However, the fact that there is "truth" involved also--and especially respected by the very ones who **LIE** to you about everything else and including aliens--should allow you to understand that there is factual evidence somewhere.

We'll offer a bit of "old" news on that subject, just for the interest of it, in a bit--but first, I would like to reprint a letter which arrived here a couple of days ago. This is from a "reader" who has "been there" and if that is not valid input--where do you get **YOUR INPUT?** I declare that you get it by whatever method the creeps want you to get it!

**.[QUOTING:]**

June 17 (or possibly **19th**), 1994

Dear Publisher of CONTACT:

The "Global Messiah" is dead (Satanic Rabbi Schneerson). That's the **GOOD NEWS.** **[H: No comment for he certainly WAS NOT a "messiah" except for the few he taught and who believed him. Global? No, I don't think so, readers. Good news? I have no comment whatsoever--any man in human flesh will die. Some can be preserved, refurbished and restructured--but the human condition is a movement toward death of physicalness at some "time" in the journey.]**

I'm your reader (but not subscriber) for more than one year and I enjoy some of your true articles very much. Of course, I'm not a new-comer to the Zionist Conspiracy--what is according to my consciousness based on my personal observances for well over 20 years, the cruel reality--the truth! As a Slovak by birth, from behind the "Iron Curtain" and Judeo-Bolshevism, I'm a true expert on politics, so to me there doesn't escape any **AshkeNAZI (Khazarian)** name anywhere in the world! Of course I have their Satanic **Talmud, Protocols, etc.--to** know the facts.

Yes, they (the usurious parasites) run the world, and I know all of the "Bee-nests", including the Global New York sometimes called "Jew Yoke".

Knowing all 13 Slavic languages, German, Italian, Hungarian and of course, English, doesn't qualify me as a "globalist or internationalist", but just allows to me an access to various **patri-**

otic, Christian and Nationalistic publications, perhaps unknown to you. Beside that, I've still the "Guts" to look to the Zionist-dominated mass media, just to assure myself about the facts of the **Zionist/Talmudic** Cabal for ages systematically conspiring against us "Gentiles" and others.

My "point" to you consists from two parts, good and bad

Good: I totally admire and agree with your points on Zionism, Freemasonry, Bolshevism, Satanism, Libertism, Judaism, Sodomites and so on, all born or offsprings from the Satanic Babylonian Talmud to the "New Age" Judeo-Christian occultism, etc.

Bad: You should stay more in reality, focusing on the true and easily proven facts-subjects, because sometimes it seems to me--you are blasting out just another "Journalistic Duck" or "overconspiring"--sorry, but true.

#### OTHERWISE THE CONTACT IS EXCELLENT

I'm distributing some of your *Contacts* overseas and to Canada. (The same with the Spotlight, *Jubilee* and a few others, mostly older publications from the JHR--I've plenty of.)

In several privately published Newsletters dealing with the Global Conspiracy by ZOG (*Trumpet II* from Illinois, *The Truth-Ohio*, and *Winston's Journal*, Alberta, Canada), etc., didn't escape the reality of the foreign troops on the U.S. soil, preparing and training for a deployment under the U.N.O. flag and ZOG to "Hot Spots" of the world! Some of the same divisions are stationed at Montana's bases and elsewhere! In fact, in about 7 (seven) states. Soldiers from the U.K., Belgium, Netherlands, Poland and even from Romania!

Surprisingly, you don't know anything about the important U.N.O. "SWAT teams", but I do because I live close to the Ft. Lewis base and I talked to one British Sergeant--and yes. the

#### Unions and perhaps deployment!

"Union Jack" vehicles are quite often cruising even on I-5 freeway--destination "unknown", but some were spotted heading eastward on 1-90 toward Eastern Washington and perhaps into Idaho and Montana! Holy truth!

On the other hand, I'm carefully observing the anti-Yeltsin and anti-Zionist (Western) mood and movement in the "brotherly" MOTHER RUSSIA, and I see "Big Troubles" there within 1 to 2 years!

According to the Moscow-based but in Novosibirsk flourishing "**PAMYAT**" (memory, remembrance) V. Zhirinovsky is half Jew from Alma-ATA and Zionist provocateur! Set-up just for another stage of global Zionist Conspiracy!

The "former" Bolsheviks are in "reconsolidation" stage targeting "higher ranking" officers of the still Red army--the "key" to the possible reversal of history in Russia!

"Let's wait and see," because Russia is "Boiling" from within!

Respectfully,

Y(J) A. K.

God-Jesus Christ bless you all!

P.S.: Our de-Judaisation of Christianity must continue and shall never die!

\* \* \*

One of the very nicest things about this letter just shared is NOT the content--but the freedom to share and he did--he sent several things along with the letter. This, you see, is not a subscriber but a faithful reader. This is WHY we must find a way to stay

in publication--for so many cannot afford to subscribe to all the journals around and yet it requires all of them to get a valid picture from which to draw valid conclusions and formulate actions. May we ever serve for through the sharing of truth will come the ability to regain freedom and order out of this chaos.

## UFOs

Now let us turn to something to which I can relate a bit better than to Zionists and conspirators.

I have so many inquiries about various locations, experiments, bases and other interesting things as to not be able to wade through them. Are there aliens among you? Yes. Are there **placcs** of great vortex powers? Yes. Are the stories about, say, the Bermuda Triangle, true? Lots of them ARE!

I am particularly captivated by a reader who has saved a paper since 1971--waiting to get some information because he/she couldn't let it go.

Dear ones, I want to get on with this subject--BADLY. It is what I'm here for and how I come to be here. I can't, however, go into details because I have agreements to be silent about some things until we can get some of our people into freedom and also to avoid derailing the train which might salvage your national **Constitutional** LAW. If the United States can turn about--the world can see the plight and turn about.

I don't want to say much about "aliens" that I have already covered because the ones among you are mostly the product of massive **genetic/DNA** work--done in some of those infamous underground facilities. Most don't have anything to do with my teams but that is not the bigger problem for me as to speaking on these matters at this time. I would have to elaborate on crystals (especially blue crystals), locations of "windows" or "doors" (portals for passage), Montauk experiments, brain-mind-control, replication and of course, craft patterned from alien craft and technology integrated by and from alien technology and on and on. YOU HAVE IT ALL HAPPENING AND IT HAS BEEN

EVIDENT FOR A LONG TIME--IN MANY, MANY PLACES. This is all a part of the unfolding of a magnificent play--some evil but also, readers, a lot of GOOD. Man is tested and the wondrous marvel of mankind is that he is gifted and CAN become Godly in his expression. Will HE? Yes, I believe he shall--even on the place most desecrated at this time in involvement.

For the "interest value" let us share with you this article which appeared in a paper in March, 1971. It SHOULD have made world news--but of course did not--as usual with this subject.

## UFO BASE OFF FLORIDA COAST DISCOVERED BY GOVERNMENT PHYSICIST JONATHON WRIGHT

by Frank Nelson

**EVIDENCE INDICATES DISAPPEARANCE OF OVER 120 SHIPS AND AIRPLANES IN MYSTERIOUS BERMUDA TRIANGLE WAS CAUSED BY FLYING SAUCERS. [H: I wonder if anyone notices how absolutely silly that sounds? Flying saucers? The most wondrous craft in the cosmos--a set of dishes?]**

*Unidentified Flying Objects are using an isolated island in the Bahamas as a base for monitoring U.S. spaceflights and for a staging area to collect human "specimens" from earth.*

Dr. Jonathon Wright, National Aeronautics and Space Administration physicist, revealed this startling news at his Nassau hotel last week after returning from a 3-month research cruise through the outer islands.

"There is no question about it," Dr. Wright said, "we have absolute proof that UFOs periodically land on a tiny shoal about 50 miles off Grand Cayman."

Dr. Wright heads a special-priority UFO investigative department in NASA. **[H: Well, you can also basically thank**

**NASA for all the inter- intra-alien "stuff", even BLUE BEAM.]** He also participated in the UFO study carried out for the Air Force at the University of Colorado two years ago.

The NASA team was drawn to the Bahamas shortly before Christmas when two more ships and an airplane mysteriously disappeared in an area called "the Bermuda Triangle".

Over 120 ships and planes have vanished so far in a triangular area of ocean between Bermuda, Miami and the Bahamas.

"We've wondered for years what was going on in that area," said Dr. Wright. "At the Cape Kennedy control center we would get strange electronic blips during launch times. Our instruments showed that they came from this area.

"Then there were all the famous disappearances of airplanes and ships in the Triangle. On top of that we had several accounts of UFO **SIGHTINGS FROM SOME OF THE ISLANDS**.

"So when the two ships and the plane disappeared in December, we decided to have a look," he continued. "We took a small boat full of electronic equipment out to one of the small islands and sat and waited."

After two weeks Dr. Wright reported that his research team sighted three bright, circular objects descend toward the horizon not too far away.

Then, a week later they took off again and disappeared in the night sky. Dr. Wright moved his small boat in for a closer look and two weeks later the three objects landed again.

"This time we were very close," he reported. "We could see two small windows in the tiny craft. The UFOs themselves were shaped like tuna fish cans and could hover and fly sideways."

Dr. Wright says his team landed on the small island and walked toward the strange machines but he won't say what he saw when they arrived.

"Someday I suppose the full report will be made public," he said, "but not yet. All I can say is when we got very close to the objects, they took off with incredible speed and headed into the sky in the direction of Bermuda."

Dr. Wright says there is a definite link between the mysterious radio signals received at Cape Kennedy and the disappearance of small planes and pleasure craft in the Bermuda Triangle.

NASA isn't saying too much about the radio signals but anyone can read about the vanishing planes and boats, all of which were lost in the month of December in different years.

On December 5, 1945, six Navy planes flew out of Fort Lauderdale and vanished without a trace. A Mitchell **[B-25]** bomber with 13 men aboard was sent after them, and it too disappeared after calling in that they were lost.

The Navy moved an aircraft carrier into the area and 50 planes searched for remains of the lost aircraft but found nothing, not even an oil slick.

In December 1948, a DC-3 with 32 passengers aboard disappeared in the Triangle and in December 1949 another DC-3 with 24 people aboard vanished. Not a speck of wreckage was found from either plane.

In December 1963 another DC-3 disappeared between San Juan and Miami.

In 1967 a cabin cruiser vanished without a trace just north of Grand Cayman.

The most recent disappearance involved two more yachts and one small plane in December 1970.

Dozens of search planes failed to find anything at all in the exact area from which the yachtsmen and pilot made their last radio calls.

Strangely enough, all UFO sightings in the Bahamas were recorded during December!

A native of Grand Cayman Island saw a bright light descend to the horizon the night the small plane disappeared.

"At first the light looked like a very bright star," he said, "but then it started moving back and forth, getting lower and lower. It stayed just above the horizon for about ten minutes and then disappeared.

"I watched and half-an-hour later it rose again and seemed much closer and brighter. Then it quickly went straight up and out of sight."

Dr. Wright concludes that "extraterrestrial creatures" [H: Creatures?? I wonder what YOU mean by that term--we are ALL creations and thus "creatures"!] from outer space have decided to watch Earth's inhabitants from a safe place which is still close to one of America's important scientific bases.

"The Bahamas is perfect," says Wright, "because these creatures can watch Cape Kennedy and electronically record everything that happens there. And they can also gather Earth specimens by capturing planes and small boats which venture into the Triangle." [H: Hogwash! Watch? Yes. The rest? NO! In fact, you are far enough along in your understanding that you MUST know what happens to those "things"--it is the same part of the studies which will **BLUE-BEAM-RAPTURE YOU NICE FOLKS RIGHT OFF INTO NEVER-EVER-LAND!** Where are those ships and **planes--AND PEOPLE?** Well, **like** most of your stupid **experiments--most of them are GONE--and the people deaded.** Some have made the transfer and some even made it with parts of themselves intact.]

Dr. Wright feels that these creatures have been watching **Earth** from the Bahamas for many years. [H: Yep, and you haven't improved much during that time, readers.]

"Now they've created the strange mystery concerning the Bermuda Triangle and it is very valuable to them." [H: WRONG! You have created this cute little **trickery** in the vortex layouts where you can dump your blame **onto** that which is NOT.]

"They can continue capturing the occasional ship and plane each December and make it look like a strange natural phenomenon so people won't get frightened." [H: Have you ever heard such balderdash idiocy--like it gets to be an accepted habit of some kind? What becomes apparent is that NASA had to do some publicity distractions along about March of 1971, to cover assets?]

"People will just say, oh well, there goes another plane in the Bermuda Triangle." It's very convenient. [H: Do you see how they think of and treat you-the-people like TOTAL ID-IOTS!? Just "Oops, there goes another **planeful** of people! Oh well."]

"My own theory is that a large mother ship, or UFO, hovers several hundred miles above [H: ABOVE?] the Triangle and watches everything that goes on there. Then, when there is going to be a moonshot or something of interest, it sends down the small reconnaissance UFOs. [H: Well, at least they are getting "warm"--the **Cosmospheres** are there too!]

"Those are the ones we saw on the island and, based on what they were doing, we can say that they were monitoring our January 25 moonshot. [H: To have monitored THAT moonshot we would have had to be about 25 levels DOWN underneath the WHITE SANDS facility!]

"They are very careful about the whole thing so as not to panic the people on Earth. They only watch one scientific **de-**

velopment, our moon program, and only take one or two specimens every 2 or 3 years." [H: Yeah--who needs more?]

Dr. Wright won't explain exactly how he thinks the ships and planes disappear [H: I bet!] but he hints that the huge UFO mother ship comes down to the surface and actually lifts whole yachts out of the water, or flies alongside a small plane and captures it in midair.

"You see," he says, "this wouldn't arouse suspicion since small planes and yachts are always disappearing." [H: Really??]

"People don't get too upset because few people seem to care when a rich person disappears in his private boat or plane. That's just one of the risks of sailing or flying. [H: Am I really reading this??]

"And these people make perfect specimens for the space creatures to study. They are usually quite intelligent men, business leaders, important officials and so on. [H: WOW!]

"I can tell you one thing," said Dr. Wright. "I'm never going back to that island in a small boat and I'm never going to fly across the Bermuda Triangle." [H: Why? I'm sure no self-respecting alien would want to STUDY this specimen--for he must be one of your more stupid productions. But, do you see how disinformation propoganda to COVER COVERT AND TREACHEROUS ACTIVITIES TAKES PLACE? Wake up, sleepyheads, and pay more attention to things like some of the X-Files--especially the ones about your secret facilities, secret research and secret joint-venture technology. Do you suppose he said "above" to cover what happens UNDER the Caymans and "the Bahamas"? Maybe it is even to cover what happens in the BANKS "ON" THOSE ISLANDS?--MY MY--JUST THOUGHT WE, TOO, MIGHT "SPECULATE"!]

Salu and Good Evening.

SHARING AN EXCHANGE OF LETTERS  
FROM RONN AND KEVIN

5/27/94  
-6/2/94

Dear **Ronn**,

Thanks for your last letter, I am also keeping up with the *CONTACT* and I heard you on the 5/14/94 tape. You sound somewhat like Gunther Russbacher.

I note your interest in Officer Tippet. Nord Davis (of North Point Teams **Topton**, North Carolina) made a detailed study of the JFK assassination which he published in 1968 as a pamphlet (still available, I'll get you a copy if you want). He noted the most unusual phenomenon of Officer Tippet being checked into **Rosemont(?)** Hospital, pronounced dead and then moved to Parkland where **JFK's** body was. Tippet had a similar stature to JFK and Davis theorized that 'they' did a swap, which accounts for the huge discrepancy between the report from Parkland and the autopsy at Bethesda. Interesting theory.

Well I thought Henry **Gonzalez** was a good guy and that he was actually trying to investigate BCCI and BNL & related banking scandals. You mean he is trying to shut down the TreasuryGate (Tommy Buckley) case? (See chapter 12 for **TreasuryGate** update.)

Did you read the Mark **Phillips/Cathy O'Brien** material, re-run in the 5/17/94 issue of *CONTACT*? I heard them speak a couple of years ago in Santa Rosa, they came out because there was a lot of child abuse--satanic--pedophilia going on, one of Michael **Aguino's** old stomping grounds. Mark said that he had done mind control research for NASA; he made an interesting observation that the start in the 'science' of mind control, came from some discs found under one of the pyramids; he did not elucidate further.

Hatonn alluded to discs under the pyramid, by alerting Nora (Boyles) to a clue in **Andersen's** Fairy Tale (The Marsh **King's** Daughter) about a door under the Sphinx. Nora really dug into this (see her book *The Garden of Aton*) and one thing she found was that both Napoleon and **Hitler** mounted **scientific/archeological** expeditions to the area.

A friend of mine had a book (he loaned it and never got it back and it's **very** hard to get) [David M. Lewis, *Secrets of the Pyramid*], about a modern expedition by a group of amateurs into one of the pyramids. They had found a parchment in Greece and took 30 years to figure out that it was telling how to get into the pyramid. There was a door opened by a huge block moving, when activated by sound **from** a tape recorder, up on one side. It **was** so musty and stale they had to come back with scuba gear. This they did and followed passages, in and down to another sealed door, also activated by sound. This opened into a room cleaner than an operating theater, **full** of discs of some kind. They were of a thin metallic material, foil like, some kind of computer disc. They could be crushed in his fist and would spring back to perfect original shape.

There was some kind of **consol** with a huge crystal which they could not figure out, and a form, suspended in air with no apparent means of support. Hatonn made mention of "Wouldn't you like to talk about what's under the pyramids" on one of the tapes but they decided it was too dangerous. Have you heard about any of this?

I'd better close now and get this to you. When you move please give me your new address.

Sincerely,

/s/Kevin

\*\*\*

Dear Kevin,

Thanks for the letter. I see that you are a student of the "JFK" fiasco so I will tell you something in advance that is revealed in Book IV of *The Death of Camelot*. "JFK" is not buried at Arlington National Cemetery. I am familiar with Mr. Nord Davis's writings and he is correct in his hypothesis. The only people who know that the bodies were switched is the Kennedy family, the Warren Commission, and The Committee that I describe in my books. You may now include yourself in some very privileged company. This was done because the original autopsy proved that the shot fired from the knoll **was** the fatal shot. This was also one of the reasons that details were sequestered until 2040. Another reason was Government also suspected involvement of "Earl Warren" although they had no proof.

"**Gonzalez**" still has the opportunity to be a **good** guy but he is the "A-typical politician" and will **succumb** to political pressure. I know these people and they are predictable as day and night. Believe me, you have no idea what is about to break about "BCCI" & "BNL". If the Government doesn't release that information, I will. Many other people are involved besides "Clifford and **Altman**".

I have been all over that area and the atmosphere there is heavy. The discs that are referred to are genuine and I will go into detail when I reveal my involvement of "MJ-12". The discs are a product of others. I will explain later. Hatonn knows of my knowledge and intent; that subject will be addressed after my release.

There is considerable activity going on regarding my release. **All** is with the Federal Government. CONTACT will run; in the next issue, a request of the readers to start a Letter writing campaign to the Governor of Nevada. I would request that you and anyone else you know to write the Governor. Keep your request of a general nature, if you would, urging my release. This will put pressure on the Federal Government.

His address is:

Governor Bob Miller

Capitol Complex

Carson City, NV 89710

I appreciate your letters and interest and may the Light (& **Force**) be with you. We will prevail. Thanks again. Please continue to write.

/s/ Ronn Jackson

\* \* \*

Kevin J. Lyons

Dear Ronn,

Thank you for responding to my last letter. I really look forward to hearing from you. Incidentally I am forwarding copies of your correspondence to CONTACT, so if there's anything you don't want published please indicate.

Right now I am at a stop-off en route to my daughter's graduation (8th Grade) in Northern California. A very warm day here.

I will certainly start writing to the Governor of Nevada as requested. I am curious to know why you are incarcerated in Nevada. It would also help to know why you are incarcerated, how long the sentence was and if and when it expired. I have heard that you were due for release recently. Some details would help to add persuasion in the letters.

Since hearing you on the 5/14 tape, with Michael Silverhawk I received an information packet on the Refounding Amendment, and then got a call from Barbara Scott. She has entered it as a California Initiative. We need 2.7 Million signatures by **Dec.** 26, 1994. If it fails we have to wait 2 years to re-enter it. Barb

is very **gung-ho** and positive, but it seems to me we should have given ourselves more time. The question is, do we even have that time? Would you please comment on this (**i.e.**, should we delay the starting gun if it's still possible to do so.)

I was aware of Barb but had never met her and was pleased to find out that she is a CONTACT reader. Also that she had been **out-to** video tape an interview with you at the jail. I now have a copy. Will send one to **CONTACT** if they haven't seen it. I was curious to see what you **looked** like.

I am not exactly a JFK Conspiracy student. I have been a student of the CONTACT and its predecessors for the last 4 years, and the JFK thing has come up. There's tons of research and interest in that one subject. In fact there's tons on the whole World Conspiracy so that it boggles the mind that Joe public is unaware of it. The prospect of having 2.7 million of them see that we even need to re-found is daunting to say the least. We need a miracle.

Incidentally, is it true that CONTACT is read throughout the government and the **halls** of the elite conspiracy? When and how did you first learn of it?

Getting back to one of your earlier letters, can you describe what you saw and did in the underground facilities that you visited. Who controls them and what goes on there and how do they keep the public from finding out? Actually I think I know the answers from CONTACT but any further first hand corroboration you can reveal would be most appreciated.

Thank you for the confirmation on the **Tippet/JFK** swap. the revealing thing (to me) about it was to realize that Earl Warren and "The Government" were not in collusion. These people must be very clever and must have selected officer Tippet for this role as part of the original plan. I can't imagine that the doctors at **Bethesda** could have been fooled.

I have just read the June 7, **88-page CONTACT** and I urge you not to reveal anything that would endanger your safety. There are all kinds of things I want to know but I can wait.

As far as going inside the North Pole, I thought that the entrance at the poles was much larger. I have read, or heard, of Norwegian fishermen sailing North and finding a reversal in the temperature gradient and sailing inside and finding tall inhabitants and tropical vegetation. Can you corroborate any of this? The subject of a hollow earth has been mentioned by Commander Hatonn in **SPACE GATE, SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET** and in some taped meetings. Also in the Walter Russell material it was pointed out that most all natural bodies have hollow centers. The journals mentioned the flight of 200,000 Nazis to Antarctica at the end of **WWII** and some subsequent clues of their continued presence and that they will be a major player in the **end-times** scenario. Also the voyages of Admiral Bird. Other sources have described a hollow earth, inhabited with a central sun, which shining out of the opening causes the Aurora Borealis.

I'd better close this and get it mailed. May God bless you and keep you safe. (Commander Hatonn has often mentioned that you can ask within for protection and receive it.)

Keep up the good work.

/s/ --KEVIN

\* \* \*

6/16/94

Dear Kevin,

Thanks for your letter. If you wish to quote me to **CONTACT** or anyone else, please feel free to do so.

I chose to be incarcerated in Nevada. I broke the law and the charges were "theft" and "attempted theft". I am trying to get my date as I write.

The "Refounding Amendment" is a start but if passed, will only be a band-aid on a mortal wound. What we need is a change of over-all attitude and to install into people there are no "free lunches". We must accept responsibility for our, **each** and **every** action. I don't want to take care of your grandparents and don't expect and will not ask for you to take care of mine. 12/26/94 is not realistic to get 2.7 million signatures but it could be done. Barbara Scott is persistent and she has balls. No, go for it. Doing something is an attitude that must be adapted by more. Then two is "leadership".

I'm not sure why you would like to see me. In here, I'm one of many convicts and wear blue like 6000 others do. Some people have seen the video by Barbara Scott and thought I was being too easy. Most of my life, I've been into doing, instead of talking. I need to learn to balance that but I learn fast.

A miracle is only a state of mind. Just start getting signatures and if its meant to be, it will be.

I first learned of **CONTACT** being read by the **COMMITTEE** by talking with members of the **COMMITTEE**. Then, when talking with my attorney, he was laughing about something I had said in **CONTACT**. The members of Government that were present had a copy. When I spoke with members of the Banking Committee, they quoted from **CONTACT**.

As to who controls the underground facilities, I can't say, although control is probably a joint effort. My Government "ID" card with the metallic strip, granted me access. Much or should I say, selected members and officials of many countries have access. They are primarily in the scientific field. The primary source of information that the public receives is from the mainstream media. For you information, the mainstream media knows very little of what really goes on. If they find out, their information is suppressed. You really don't think that for example, you can learn anything from the, *San Francisco Examiner* or the *Oakland Tribune*.

The members of Government were not intelligent enough to be in the same company with the Committee. The committee didn't hire officer Tippet, "**Sylvio Osvaldo Tomayo Reyes**", AKA Carlos, the Jackal did. Carlos died in Grover City, California on September 29, 1963. The payoff to "Tippet" was made by someone who you correspond with. The Doctors signed the death certificate at the direction of others. They did not examine or view "**JFK**"s body.

The entrance to the North Pole is large enough for any vehicle that is made on this planet to enter, 1 112 miles wide and (guess) 2000' feet tall. There is no water access to the North Pole.

I am familiar with the Journals and what was said about the Nazis. Read what "Hatonn" has said. There are no Nazis either hidden or involved in this subject matter. There are German people, **Scotts**, Indian and just about every other ethnic background that you know. Some you don't know.

The core of our planet is not hollow. There is one passage that I know of from North to South. The center of our planet is still **moulten**. Obviously, the passage from the poles is not in a straight line but is adequate for experienced pilot. Yes, there is a source of light in the inhabited areas. But I cannot give you the source. There is vegetation but I cannot give you varieties. I have been in several facilities and the only difference that meets the eye is the strata above you. Houses, apartments, food stores, **etc.** I was working and to **tell** you the truth, I didn't pay that much attention. My perception of many subjects is different as I have grown to accept those things. How I perceive things now is different.

The end time scenario that you mentioned, if it comes, will not be brought on by Nazis. It will be brought on by certain members of the human race. However, the end is no where near. We are just approaching the beginning April 12, 2011.

The Aurora Borealis is a result of a frozen lake, West about 10 miles from the entrance of the one at the North Pole. You will

be interested to know, Admiral Byrd is playing a major role right now in many things. He kept his mouth shut. When you find out what I am saying, you will be surprised. Thanks again for writing and keep it up. We will meet.

s/s--**Ronn** Jackson

REC #1 HATONN

SUN., JUN. 26, 1994 9:36 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 314

SUN., JUN. 26, 1994THE USURPERS

There is only ONE way to get information to you that MUST BE AVAILABLE in order to know players and circumstances in order to understand or even begin to "fix" the circumstances in which you find selves.

I remind you constantly that you have several FACTIONS at work--each, and all, with the same general intent--RUN (RULE) THE WORLD WITH ALL THE CONTROL, PROPERTY, AND POWER. The various "groups" have torn down your government and your global nations, including and in a major way--the U.S. and basically "The Americas". There is always a vying for power, money control of wealth and food supplies AND all property. Some will differ in intent and "reasons" for this power and control--but the results will be the same while the battle is underway. It will be through these factions that the horrendous tribulations will be brought upon you

We offer here as much as we can cram into the tiny few pages of print and effort to cover things other than daily things you are forced to miss. However, there is no way that this can be continued in ever increasing load as is. We can get ones to type and print that which is necessary as you move onward but it must, crew, be put to disc for people will perhaps go back and get journals--they will hardly ever take time to go back and dig in newsprint. Why? Because there is no time in anyone's arsenal for such things. We can tell you where to get information which IS AVAILABLE. My task from onset is to bring you truth in selected material already available. Dharma doesn't go research (except in things which are NOT available to you) and

then it is NOT **RESEARCH**, it is simply following my instructions. I use this as example for Gaiandriana and all things associated with that little marvel. Someone also had to make the perfect loaves of bread to suit the machines and thus and so but she cannot physically do it all.

Rick is now buried under stacks and stacks of material sent for my attention and between Dharma, Rick and the other mail receivers--it is overwhelming--for you see, the information IS OUT THERE AND NOW ONES ARE SENDING IT IN AS CONFIRMATION AND NEW EYE-OPENERS CONSTANTLY. Each and every item is hard to put aside as each needs to be offered the minute it comes--I repeat, we will simply do the best we can and offer that which is the most awakening, confirming and urgent for action.

There will be material regarding **MILITIAS** in this paper. All states can utilize a basic formula such as offered by Montana--**BUT BEWARE IN EACH STATE--FOR THE STATE CONSTITUTIONS WILL DELIBERATELY BE DIFFERENT. FOR INSTANCE, CALIFORNIA, WE E TOLD--HAS NO PROVISION FOR A MILITIA! THAT IS NOT AN ACCIDENT, READERS!** As these things begin to open up--you who seek guidance and a JOB, here they come in overload abundance. The "gangs" need to be gotten into POSITIVE stance--in PROTECTING and NOT DESTROYING! There are massively important roles for each of you willing to do something! **BUT IT MEANS YOU MUST BE ALERT AND AWAKE AND THAT MEANS WE MUST DO SOME MORE CONFIRMING FROM THE PAST EXPERIENCES WHICH CAUSE YOU TO BE ABLE TO SEE AND HEAR AND KNOW.**

Here I will example something from prior to and around the year **1968** as now elderly players were coming into their power positions and the treason was constant in the workings toward these times of today. How many of you remember the Pueblo? I thought not! It was a far more atrocious incident than the U.S.S. LIBERTY! I have to tell you of these things and where to get the information--IF YOU **STILL** CAN. A lot of these books and materials are long ago buried or destroyed. I am go-

ing to offer you great bits from such a book, **THE USURPERS** by one Medford Evans--from 1968. Mr. Evans states that this book is about and for: "*The men who rule America--and appeal to those they rule.*" These are **among** the SAME ONES WHO STILL WIELD THE POWER TODAY AND NEVER EVEN GET THEIR HANDS SLAPPED. WHEN THEY ARE CALLED UPON FOR DISCIPLINE WHEN "CAUGHT"--THEY ARE HONORED INSTEAD.

However, along the way here there are so many topics which need covering that I cannot pass them by--especially as regards YOUR IDENTITY and your spiritual pathway. In offering these tid-bits there may well be errors involved because we are not giving lessons of original thought herein. We are bound by the regulators to only give that which can be proven as truth and/or PRESENTED BY ANOTHER PARTY. I CAN ONLY SELECT THE MOST CLEARLY TRUTHFUL INFORMATION AND ASK YOU TO USE YOUR GUIDELINES AND KNOWING--BALANCED AGAINST ALL THESE RECENT YEARS OF "LESSONS" WE HAVE OFFERED. WE CAN DO NO MORE!

One of the most frequently asked questions is "Who are the Israelites REALLY?" This simply "means"--who are the races or people actually being and sent in the family of that which is GODLY based humanity. It no longer has anything to do with race, creed or color as it once could be identified--it DOES have to do with truth of origin. One of the reasons for pushed interracial cross breeding (not to be crude) is so that YOU CANNOT TELL! Therefore, you cannot look to any of the original criteria--but to the intent of SOUL JOURNEY. In other words, "Those who accept and try to live by the Christed teachings," and those who have moved into a humanist-non-acceptance of those teachings. I neither JUDGE nor condemn either--but I ~~do~~ DISCERN DIFFERENCE AND AM COMMISSIONED TO "TRY" TO TELL YOU AND SHOW YOU THOSE DIFFERENCES. EACH MAN-BEING (GENERIC TERM FOR HUMAN) WILL CHOOSE FOR SELF AND DECIDE ACTIONS FOR SELF.

From a reader comes a pamphlet which was reprinted in January of 1981 so the printing institution may well still be in function. It comes from *Lord's Covenant Church, Inc., America's Promise Radio*, P.O. Box 5334, Phoenix, Arizona 85010. Now the cute little quippers will say, "Ah, but that is just another 'christian' bunch of narrow minded bigots." What do you expect from ME who travels with and has come totally in service to **THAT CHRISTED BEING? I AM A CHRISTED BEING ISRAELITE! SO, TOO, ARE MOST OF YOU! YOU HAVE SIMPLY FORGOTTEN WHAT WE MEAN BY THE TERMS FOR THEY HAVE BECOME USED BY THE VERY ENEMY TO MANKIND'S GREATER WONDER. IN THE PHYSICAL YOU ARE NOTHING-IN THE WHOLE OF SOUL INFINITY YOU ARE ALL.**

Title:

SO YOU KNOW YOU ARE AN ISRAELITE??

This is Sunday morning so I too shall take my privileges, readers. If you do not wish this information, don't read it but I think it will touch in truth a lot of you who struggle with this subject in even an objective way. To cover the subject AS ACCEPTED we have to use the teachings AS ACCEPTED--the bibles and historic records. .

[QUOTING:]

TO THOSE WHO KNOW THE SAXON  
W KINDRED PEOPLE  
ARE ISRAELITES:

When God revealed Israel's true identity to you, He gave *unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven (Matt. 13:11)*. And then Christ said, *Blessed are your eyes, for they see; and your ears, for they hear* (understand). *For verily I say unto you, that many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, AND HAVE NOT SEEN THEM; and to hear* (understand) *those things which ye hear, AND HAVE NOT HEARD* (UNDERSTOOD) *THEM.*

Many Americans are becoming convinced that we Anglo-Saxon, Celtic, Germanic, and kindred people are [among.] the "israel" People of the *Bible*. With that glorious knowledge that we are God's Chosen People [**H: And not those who TAKE CLAIM TO BEING.**] comes the realization that we will be *saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us (Luke 1:71)*, because of God's blood covenant with our forefathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

Ministers who preach the Israel TRUTH hear from many who praise the preaching of the Gospel of the Kingdom and our Racial Identity. They SAY they believe America badly needs such preaching. However, many continue membership in FALSE churches and thereby support the False doctrines about Jesus Christ, Israel, Jewry, the Law, Race, and Rapture, Christ's Kingdom, Hell and Heaven, and almost all else!

Are we in a condition similar to Israel at the time of **Elijah** the Prophet? He spoke the Truth to Israel and then said, *How long halt ye between two opinions? If the LORD be God, follow HIM; but if Baal, then follow him, AND THE PEOPLE ANSWERED HIM NOT A WORD (I Kings 18)*. God then gave them the sign of fire. Will we need that again to drive our Race from its False Priests?

Is it possible that God is using an elimination process just as He did before He used Gideon and **300** men to deliver Israel? (See *Judges 7*.) Of the 32,000 men who were "inducted" into Gideon's army, 22,000 of them were "discharged" as being *fearful and afraid*. Of the 10,000 who remained, 9,700 were "discharged" when they were careless and not in a position of preparedness. The **300** who stood every test and remained faithful were given a trumpet and a lamp. Obeying God's plan, they blew the trumpet (gave warning), broke the pitchers (false doctrines that hid God's Word), and exposed the lamp (God's Word) for all to see. The result? Hope and comfort to Israel; panic and destruction to her enemies. Israel was saved! [**H: And you see it has NOTHING to do with the Zionists who in the 18th century decided to call themselves JEWS! Certainly it has nothing to do with those same Zionists who**

**thieved lands from Palestine and set up an illicit State on stolen lands--calling it ISRAEL.]**

**LESS THAN 1% OF THOSE WHO KNEW GOD'S PLAN FOR THE DELIVERANCE OF ISRAEL WERE USED IN THAT PLAN!** How many people today, who know our identity as God's israel people and His plan to deliver us through the preaching of HIS WORD, are being "discharged" from His army because they are *fearful and afraid*? How many are put aside because of their refusal to support God's present-day "Gideons", His israel pastors?

Opening your understanding to this Truth was your "induction call" into the army of Jesus Christ. Will you ignore the "call" and go back, as did 31,700 in *Judges*? Or will you report for "active duty", supporting Bible Truth in this final battle in "The Conflict of the Ages"?

The choice is yours. As Joshua said to Israel of old and as Christian Israel pastors say to you today, *If it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD (if it is obnoxious to you to support the Truth), choose you this day whom you will serve: whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites*. He was telling them that if they chose not to serve the God of Israel, they **MUST** choose to serve other gods! What is YOUR answer today?

Long, long ago it was Jesus who said, *It is impossible but that offenses will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come! It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones (Luke 17:1,2)*.

The Greek word translated *offend* means literally "trip up" or "entice to err". Those of you who attend, and give God's tithing money to the churches and ministers who preach False Doctrines to God's Chosen People Israel--the doctrines that cause the *little ones* to be taught errors--are those to whom Christ spoke when He said, *It were better for him (you) that a millstone were hanged about his (your) neck, and he (you) cast into the*

**sea.** What a judgment pronounced by Christ! However, all of Scripture exhorts **true** believers to separate themselves from error. We cannot claim we were not commanded to leave!

\* \* \*

**OUR COUNTRY'S CALL**  
by John Greenleaf Whittier

Up the hillside, down the glen,  
Rouse the sleeping citizen;  
Summon out the might of men!

Like a lion growling low,  
Like a night storm rising slow,  
Like the tread of unseen foe--

It is coming--it is nigh!  
Stand your homes and altars by;  
On your own free thresholds die!

Clang the bells in all your spires;  
On the gray hills of your sires  
Fling to heaven your signal fires!

Oh! for God and duty stand,  
Heart to heart and hand to hand,  
Round the old graves of the land!

Whoso shrinks or falters now,  
Whoso to the yoke would bow,  
Brand the craven on his brow!

Freedom's soil hath only place  
For a free and fearless race--  
None for traitors false and base!

\* \* \*

**THE USURPERS**  
by Medford Evans

PART 1, **EXCERPTED** PORTIONS

**PUBLISHERS' PREFACE**

*Western Islands* (publisher), Belmont, Massachusetts 02178.

As this book was going to press, its message was becoming of more urgent importance with every passing day. We can confidently expect that its importance will be growing the day after it is published, and afterward, for an extended period into the future. **[H: I think his man had no idea HOW IMPORTANT! ]**

This is true because the Usurpers of whom the book warns are every day becoming more brazen; the abuse of power is every day becoming more flagrant; and the power-builders every day dig deeper, build higher and broaden their predatory encroachment upon the people of the United States.

It is not an American government which is preying upon us, but a power elite of renegade Americans, foreign interlopers and infiltrators. Behind a phony facade of ideological idealism, they are imposing socialistic, communistic views and methods upon us **from the top**. They have taken over the reins of American government, twisting our Constitution, rewriting our laws, subverting our political system and our free society.

At the same time, the Usurpers are buying, with taxpayers money, the allegiance of the indigent, dependent "poor," the riffraff and the criminal element to create a phony demand for what they appear to offer. At every level of our society, segments comprised of misguided, and warped, intellectuals, socialistic labor people and businessmen who live on government contracts and handouts, aid and abet the process.

The drive of this socialistic elite toward total power is picking up speed. They had gotten as much as they could out of John F.

Kennedy. *He did not outlive his usefulness.* This fact, and the pattern it helped to reveal, alerted author Medford Evans to the need for this book.

Following "final" editing of the manuscript, Martin Luther King was assassinated--executed might be a better **word--dramatically**, in public, as John Kennedy had been, thus supplying traumatic experiences for a bewildered American people. The manuscript, accordingly, was adjusted.

Again, as galley proofs of the type were being corrected, **another** and even more horrifying public execution **took** place--that of Senator Robert F. Kennedy. And, once more the manuscript was adjusted.

At this point author Evans mailed us a batch of new material which might have made the book even more "up to date". But despite the swift procession of events on a swiftly tilting planet, no further changes in the book were contemplated. A book that was intended to be entirely current **could never be a book.** The book was permitted to stand.

*The Usurpers* would present essential fact, important truth, an urgent message, somewhat independent of passing events. It would mirror the tragic drama of our days no matter how the actors on stage changed places, or vanished from the scene, between acts.

For the problem is not merely that of power-hungry individuals. The problem is the growth of that absolute power which corrupts absolutely.

Former President Eisenhower, during the "recession", had asked the American people to have "confidence" in their "leaders". They heeded his words. Their confidence though well-intended was misplaced. They might better have heard and heeded the appeal of Thomas Jefferson who, at the birth of our Republic, asked to hear no more of confidence in men, but that they be bound down from mischief by the chains of the *Constitution*.

Today, powerful men, Usurpers, charge that the *Constitution* is outmoded, that it is an outdated eighteenth century document. **[H: The same time as the Khazarian Zionists created the TERM "JEW" AND LABELED THEMSELVES AS SUCH--stealing the very birth-right and identity of the Judean people.]** They seek to break the chains which bind men down from mischief. Where they cannot break the chains, they slide out of them. They do great mischief. They are Usurpers, the men who do the work of Master Usurpers behind the scenes.

Once again, as at the birth of the Republic, the American people must confront the problem of the usurpation of power. They must realize that this time the power they confront is grotesquely greater, more sinister, calling for even more courage, **more-resolute** lawful action than in the beginning.

Author Medford Evans, a former administrative officer in the United States atomic energy project, urges us to change not the *form*, but the content of our government; to rid the United States of its imported oppressors and the renegade American leaders who would impose their tyrannical rule upon us.

\* \* \*

**AMEN! When you look at it in this way--you are not confused by the Jew or not-Jew circumstance. Most Khazarian Zionist One Worlders ARE NOT EVEN WHAT YOU CAN "CONSIDER" "JEWS". SO, WHAT YOU NEED IS A TERM FITTING THE CIRCUMSTANCE--USURPERS IS DESCRIPTIVE AND NON-DENOMINATIONAL AND NON-SECTARIAN IN RACE, CREED, COLOR OR INTENT.**

REC #2 HATONN

SUN., JUN. 26, 1994 11:41 A.M. YEAR 7, DAY 314

SUN., JUN. 26, 1994NAMES TO NOTE IN THIS OFFERING

DEAN RUSK  
WALT ROSTOW  
ROBERT McNAMARA  
CLARK CLIFFORD  
ABE FORTAS  
N. deB. KATZENBACH  
PAUL NITZE

There are lots of others but THESE are some of the ongoing USURPERS of your nation and freedom--DIRECTLY RESPONSIBLE!

DIRECT SEQUENCE: THE USURPERS, Part 1:

CHAPTER I: A.D. 1968

U.S.S. PUEBLO

The Year 1968, which Americans expect to end in victory for some party or independent group among us, began with defeat and humiliation for us all. In a previously unparalleled insult to the American flag, the Russian puppet government of North Korea [H: Isn't it INTERESTING that you again, today, have such big happenings and near war--in Korea? These things are IMPORTANT, readers.] seized a vessel of the United States Navy on the high seas and haled it captive into Wonsan

The eighty-three members of its crew (except one or two who were perhaps lucky to be killed in the encounter) were imprisoned and charged with being spies--an offense tradition-

ally punishable by death, and in the Orient commonly an occasion for ingenious torture.

In the United States instant popular outrage at the enemy action was soon frustrated by the ambiguous conduct of our own government. Spokesmen for the Johnson Administration immediately admitted that the captured vessel, the *U.S.S. Pueblo*, had **been** indeed an "electronic intelligence" ship, in plain English, a spy ship. This admission at once virtually precluded any possibility of "the immediate release of the vessel and her crew" which **Secretary of State Dean Rusk** said the Administration was working to obtain. As if to guarantee the failure of any such effort, **Secretary Rusk** said, "We would like to see the Russians give us some help in this."

From the outset of the *Pueblo* incident, Washington's position was in effect: (1) we were indeed trying to spy on Russian-dominated North Korea, (2) we hoped the Russians would be good enough to help us get our spy ship back. It is rather as if a policeman tried to investigate the activities of a housebreaker and then begged the gangleader to make his man give back the flashlight he had snatched in the scuffle. The simile is hardly dignified; neither was the conduct of the Johnson Administration, nor **Secretary Rusk's** language. To reporters **Rusk** said, "My advice to the North Koreans is to cool it." This advice had as little effect on the Russian puppets in Pyongyang as if it had indeed come from a San Francisco hippy.

Out of the legal cul-de-sac in which the United States was placed by the Administration's admission that the function of the *Pueblo* was espionage, out of the official weakness exhibited in throwing ourselves on the mercy of Moscow (hardly noted for mercy), Americans in midwinter 1968 could do little more than puzzle over the questions generated by the bizarre event. These questions included:

(1) *Why did the Pueblo not acquire sufficient intelligence in time to take evasive action?* Should not the officers in command of such a ship be the last to rely on artificial conventions such as the 12-mile limit for security, and be guided by real knowledge

of real enemy capabilities and intentions? How on Earth can an ultrasophisticated instrument of an ultrasophisticated intelligence agency let itself be *taken by surprise*?

Since "intelligence" covers intent as well as ability, it may be said that Commander Lloyd M. Bucher had no reason to suspect that the North Koreans *would* attack the *Pueblo*. Russian "trawlers" prowl continually in American waters without our attacking them--though we *know* that they too are in reality electronic intelligence ships. There are several reasons that the U.S. Navy doesn't apprehend Russian "trawlers"; one is that we are supposed to be afraid of the consequences. Why were not the Russian-dominated North Koreans afraid of the consequences of seizing the *Pueblo*? What gave them the confidence to twist the nuclear American tiger by the tail? Did they have advance assurance that the operation would be as painless for them as in fact it turned out to be? **[H: Is it possible that the United States was surrendered to the Soviets well over 29 years ago instead of 9? Ponder it!]**

(2) If initial news reports were factual *why was no armed resistance made to the North Korean attack on a vessel of the United States Navy*? The *Pueblo* itself, according to first reports, offered no resistance. Armed with two or three .50 caliber machine guns (accounts vary), it kept them "under canvas" (*TIME*), "tied down with their muzzles pointing inboard" (*NEWSWEEK*). Speculation was that wounds suffered by four members of the crew resulted from efforts to destroy esoteric equipment on board rather than from fighting enemy boarders. Later accounts denied the complete passivity of Commander Bucher and his men; columnist Paul Scott said February 5 (thirteen days after the event) that according to official but confidential reports made to the National Security Agency and circulated "within the Navy", the *Pueblo* did fight back, that two attempts to board it were repulsed, that members of the crew were wounded by enemy gunfire, that the .50 caliber machine guns *were* used, but eventually put out of operation by enemy fire, and that only then, on the third attempt, did the North Koreans succeed in boarding and capturing the ship. But whether the officers and men of the *Pueblo* made a gallant defense or

none, they could not and did not make an adequate one. The prize was towed to the Russian submarine base of Wonsan, Korea. All Americans who survived were imprisoned and charged with criminal "aggression" which was allegedly admitted by Commander Bucher in a broadcast. The broadcast was quickly branded as a fake by those who knew Bucher and knew the English language.

What is not open to question is that the *Pueblo* got no help from either the U.S. Navy or the U.S. Air Force. Navy fighting craft in the Far East were still too far from the scene. Why? The Air Force, with bases in both nearby South Korea (five to ten minutes jet flying time) and intermediate-range Japan (thirty to forty-five minutes flying time), was helpless, in part because planes otherwise suitable for such a mission were armed only with nuclear weapons--which the United States is committed not to use for any foreseeable reason, and which certainly would have been inappropriate for rescuing the *Pueblo*. This explanation of the Air Force's inactivity raises far more questions than it answers, one being: Do not available fighter planes have permanently installed weapons--machine guns, cannon, sidewinders--which would have been helpful in strafing the *Pueblo's* captors? If not, why not?

It is assumed for twenty years that American air and sea power are unrivaled in the world. Such a standard source of information as the *Columbia Encyclopedia* states soberly in the Third Edition (1963): "At the end of the Second World War... the United States emerged as the uncontested leader in world sea power." To be sure, **Secretary of Defense McNamara** had been in the Pentagon only two years when that was written, and Lyndon Johnson was not yet President. In the air, American primacy has been, also, taken for granted. Around 1955 there was talk by such as the **Alsops** of a Soviet buildup in strategic air power, but after Sputnik I (October 1957) wiseacres agreed that Russian success with missiles was due to their having bypassed development and construction of manned aircraft to concentrate on upping thrust and payloads for ICBM's. Whatever the merits of that speculation, there has been little or no pretense in recent years that Russian-manned aircraft matches

ours, and in any case it was not an ICBM which was needed to protect the *Pueblo*. Actually, the *Pueblo* needed less air cover than we refused to give the Cuban freedom fighters at the Bay of Pigs.

(3) Why was the *Pueblo* not scuttled, if necessary, to prevent capture? This is not just a matter of honor, though it *is* a matter of honor. The *Pueblo* carried some of the most advanced inventions in the field of electronic data collection; its crew were trained in operation of the instruments in *initial* evaluation and interpretation of the data--perhaps in more. The *Pueblo represented a tremendous investment in brainpower. This is what made it such a prize for the Russians.* [H: Perhaps you will now better understand WHY so many of the Korean POWs were taken to Russia?! And are STILL THERE--if alive. You might also note that these POWs on the helicopters shot down in Iraq--were some of these very men--scientific giants who COULD TELL ALL!] It should not be forgotten that it is the Russians who hold the *Pueblo*. Wonsan is in North Korean territory, but its harbor is important because it is a Russian submarine base, more important than Vladivostok. The Russian control of Wonsan harbor is more complete than our control of the Panama Canal, or of the U.S. Naval Base at Guantanamo, Cuba.

It is nonsense to say, as the news magazines have said, that Commander Bucher did not have time or opportunity to scuttle his own ship as he should have done. If he had the right training, the right equipment, and the right orders, he could have scuttled the ship--either literally and in *toto*, or effectively through destruct mechanisms in the ship's classified equipment. If he had sunk the ship, he and the crew might have perished with it. Sacrifices of that nature have been made before. One thinks of Thermopylae and of the *Alamo*. (One does not, however, *demand* such sacrifices; that they are voluntary is part of their heroism.) There is, from the military point of view, the consideration that men who are captured will be subjected to "brainwashing", including the most *subtle* forms of torture. They might rather die. It should be their choice.

(4) Why was the Johnson Administration's reaction to the Pueblo incident so slow, feeble, and ambiguous?

Walt Rostow, a former undercover chief for the CIA, now the President's Special Assistant for National Security Affairs, is said to have learned about 1:00 A.M., January 23, Washington time, of the *Pueblo's* capture, three hours earlier, noon Korean time. Although Secretary McNamara had been informed perhaps a half hour earlier, it was Rostow who, after mulling it over for an hour, broke the news to Johnson, calling him at 2:00 A.M.

TIME says that Johnson "stayed in bed but was briefed during the next four hours as additional details flowed in." NEWSWEEK rationalized, "Since there was little the President could do at that point, he went back to bed and catnapped until 6:30 A.M." Little the President could do?

By that time Commander Bucher and his men had been taken ashore at Wonsan, charged with crimes, and had their pictures taken, marching to jail with hands up. The photograph, distributed by TASS and cabled to the United States by the Associated Press, was just the image the enemy needed to offset the one of the Marines raising the flag on Iwo Jima twenty-three long years before.

When Johnson finally got up that morning, he got busy. What did he get busy about? He tried to prevent Americans from "overreacting". That was the way in which many officials in Washington saw the problem--to restrain *ourselves*. Senator Mike Mansfield, the Majority Leader said: "We ought to keep our shirts on and not go off half-cocked until we know more." Senator John Stennis of Mississippi, a "hawk" and chairman of the Senate Preparedness Subcommittee said: "We must avoid precipitous and rash overreaction. We must proceed without panic."

We Americans have to be so careful! We don't know our own strength! We sure don't. Our armed forces are virtually paralyzed and our citizens don't know it. But North Korean es-

timates of their own strength seemed to be pretty good. They cheerfully sailed in and took the *Pueblo!*

Johnson consulted with **Special Assistant Walt Rostow**, and with **Secretary of State Dean Rusk**, **Secretary of Defense Robert McNamara**, CIA Director Richard Helms, **Under Secretary of State Nicholas deB. Katzenbach**, Deputy Secretary of Defense Paul Nitze, and others. The results? Apparently none. That our government would take essentially *no* action shocked the nation.

Americans wanted a Teddy Roosevelt **Percicaris-alive-or-Raisuli-dead** ultimatum from the White House. But what did Lyndon Johnson do? He called up the **Reserves** and the **National Guard**. If the Starfighters and Thunder-chiefs in Korea at the time, if the nuclear-powered carrier *Enterprise* based in Japan and reportedly ordered pronto to Korean waters could not compel the respect of the Communists in East Asia, what could the National Guard with--shall we say--lesser equipment and not in battle condition be expected to do? As a response to the seizure of the *Pueblo*, the calling up of the Reserves and the Guard simply made no sense. [H: Looking back you can see that it made all the sense in the world--just as TODAY--it keeps the citizens IN LINE AND UNDER CONTROL. THAT IS WHY THERE ARE TROOPS ALL OVER YOUR NATION NOW--TO KEEP YOU-THE-PEOPLE UNDER CONTROL AS YOUR NATION IS HANDED OVER!]

(5) Why *did* the *Johnson Administration* tell the truth about the *Pueblo's being a spy ship when it never tells the truth about anything else?* The only consequence of such an unnecessary admission was to make the recovery of the vessel and the rescue of the men even more difficult.

Recapping our questions: (1) Why did the *Pueblo* let itself be attacked? (2) Why did none of the armed forces come to its rescue? (3) Why was the ship not scuttled, if necessary, to prevent capture? (4) Why was Washington so dilatory and ineffectual in its reaction? (Surely an underreaction.) (5) Why did Washington admit that the *Pueblo* was a spy ship?

The cynical answer to all these questions is that the *Pueblo* ~~was~~ *delibemtelv delivered* to the Soviets--with most of its equipment intact and most of its highly-trained crew in good health. One cannot accept such an answer, can one? If only it were not so hard to find another answer! [H: Can you see that in the opening of eyes and ears these things can now be realized as EXACTLY what they WERE--it should be getting easier for you citizens to recognize the ongoing pattern--for it is with you EVERY DAY!]

The Administration is anxious to prevent or curb "overreaction" by the American people. It is *this* country, the United States of America, which in the view of the Liberal Establishment represents the main threat to world peace. One face of the Establishment asserts with Presidential aspirant Robert F. Kennedy that the Vietnamese War itself is an example of American war-mongering, while the other face, in the person of President Lyndon B. Johnson himself, tries to maintain that we are carrying on some kind of holding action, but also reassure the sophisticated that there is no intention of carrying things in Vietnam to the point of military victory. Indeed, one senses that the fighting in Vietnam is, among other things, a sort of therapeutic bloodletting, which may actually prevent the Americans from becoming involved in any *more serious* military venture. The Americans are to be kept occupied in Vietnam in the interests of Communist-aiding world "Peace".

The surrender or delivery of the *Pueblo* to the Russians entailed the risk that the American people *would* "overreact"; that they would insist upon a military victory in the Orient, and thus produce a loss of face for the Communists. But General Vo Nguyen Giap's "Tet" offensive throughout South Vietnam, striking simultaneously in dozens of cities--including Saigon with its airport, its docks, its character as the center of the American presence in Southeast Asia--this offensive took the American people's minds off the *Pueblo* by showing them they had more serious things to worry about. When the modern, presumably impregnable American Embassy was taken and held for hours by a handful of Viet Cong, when enemy rifle fire crashed through windows in General Westmoreland's "Pentagon

East", when Marines and longshoremen on the Saigon docks were overpowered and supplies foraged by Viet Cong from American vessels--when all this and twenty-five other assaults, from the Mekong Delta in the South to the ironically named "Demilitarized Zone" (**DMZ**) along the 17th parallel in the North attacks were considered as probably mere diversions or feints to prepare for a more serious attack on the fortified United States base at **Khe Sanh**, Americans began to realize that their troops in South Vietnam have no secure base, no line of resistance or attack, no discernible objective. Perhaps what we have in Vietnam is half a million American hostages, armed expensively, but--deployed and curbed as they are from Washington--armed to no purpose, unless it be ultimately to *supply* General Giap. Giap once said--when fighting the French--that in technologically underprivileged Southeast Asia, "the sole source of supply could only be the battle front." We shall consider this very real possibility later in this book.

In those days, before Dien Bien Phu, even General Giap probably never dreamed how much richer the loot would be when the Americans came in force, never dreamed how in 1968 his "Tet" offensive might serve also the purpose of diverting attention from a ship named Pueblo. Giap probably never imagined that a "Pueblo", delivered to his Russian allies in the North, would represent a sophisticated triumph of logistics for "Peace". By heating up the situation in Vietnam, Giap "cooled it" in Korea. where the Russians now have the electronic gear of the Pueblo on ice.

Whittaker Chambers had a quote: *Whatever* does not destroy me makes me stronger. The Korean War and the Vietnamese War have not destroyed the United States, perhaps have made us stronger. If so, it can only be because we may have learned something. What can we have learned? Something like the following:

(1) that the Korean War is not over and that we have not yet won it. If the seizure of the Pueblo was on the level, then our Navy and Air Force are either incompetent or hamstrung from within. If, as seems more likely, the seizure was not on the level, then the Administration is not loyal;

(2) that Communism is a coordinated world enterprise, which can program action in one theater, such as Korea, to accomplish an objective in another, such as Vietnam. **The** sequence could be reversed;

(3) that American fighting men have no secure base in Vietnam--that our troops have not so much invaded and taken South Vietnam, as they have been surrounded and left as possible hostages in a hostile environment from which we shall be lucky if we can get them out--a *la* **Dunkirk**;

(4) that--since none of this was necessary but must have been planned, in part at least, in Washington, and perhaps **elsewhere**--only the blindest faith could continue to believe in the loyalty of the Administration in Washington.

The author of this book, who worked for six years in Washington in a sensitive government agency, does not believe that the top men in Washington are incompetent. I do not think, either, that many, if any, of these top men are traitors in the classical sense of simply betraying their own country, the U.S.A., to another country, say the **U.S.S.R.** I think that many of our top leaders in government and business have participated in a usurpation of power through which they **hope** to manage rather than represent the American people. I think further that they hope to participate in the management of the world, and that they do not envisage this as possible without ultimately merging with the Communist bloc.

If this line of thought is hard for you as an ordinary American to follow, I must say that the men of whom I speak are not ordinary Americans, though in dress and manner they may often appear so. They have as a rule abandoned what they tend to regard as archaic concepts, such as the "sacred honor" invoked by the signers of the Declaration of Independence. These modern Usurpers want us to think of them as "men of good will" in the service of "history". The Usurpers think of themselves as sophisticated, but I think they have failed to grasp, intellectually and morally, the true value of the American heritage.

By no means are all the Usurpers in the Johnson Administration. Both Johnson and **Nixon** differ from Kennedy in the so-

called **controversy** of the "hawks" and the "doves". Ironically, the "hawks" are at least as tame as medieval hunting falcons. They strike if their master commands; otherwise they sit tamely on the wrist.

Lyndon Johnson and Richard **Nixon**, like **Dean Rusk**, may speak harshly of "Hanoi", or even "Peking". But they are ingratiating toward Moscow. They maintain a protective attitude toward **Castro** in Havana. Bobby would be as accommodating as they toward the Red Cubans and Russians; he would simply add consistency by selling out similarly to the Red Chinese and North Vietnamese.

The remedy for the situation is, in part, at hand. The year 1968 is an election year. At some time after November 5, 1968, we shall know whether the Usurpers of the type who are operating the present Administration are (1) to continue in power, or (2) to be replaced by Establishment substitutes, or (3) **be replaced by more representative Americans**. It is a challenging prospect. In 1806 an English poet, looking across the Channel at the rise of one of the most brilliant Usurpers of **all** time, considered the outlook for that administration which would guide his own country in its deadly struggle with Napoleonic imperialism. It was William Wordsworth who voiced hopes for Englishmen which Americans may feel today. And in his sonnet "**November 1806**" he also judged the whole tribe of men whose concept of government is to make an accommodation with "history", men such as those whom we must judge at the polls in November 1968. **[H: Well, I'd certainly say man FAILED in the polls in 1968 and every time, again and again until such time as there can be no ability to overrule the polling technology.]**

We shall exult, if they who rule the land  
Be men who hold its many blessings dear,  
Wise, upright, valiant; *not* a servile band,  
Who are to judge of danger which they fear,  
And honor, which they do not understand.

\* \* \*

If man will "learn" he can overcome that which is brought against him. If he refuses to do so--he is destined and doomed to continue in enslavement.

I have kept you far too long at this, Dharma. I apologize but I can promise you, child, that there will be whatever energy, whatever is required to see through our task--shall come in some manner as man realizes the plight and fate if he changes not. We are writing the records for "history" as it **MUST** be--not according to the way we "wish it to be told." Thank you.

REC #3 HATONN

SUN., FEB. 17, 1991 11:58 A.M. YEAR4 DAY 185

THE VATICAN OF JUDAISMJUDAISM/PHARISAISM

*Editor's note: This is an excerpt from a letter to Dr. Goldstein LL.D., from Benjamin H. Freedman, Oct. 10, 1954, taken from Hatonn's writing in journal #25, BITTER COMMUNION, ALTARS OF HEMLOCK "AND A NEW RELIGION SHALL SWEEP ACROSS THE LANDS AND THE PEOPLE WILL BE DECEIVED..."*

The eminent Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, the head of the The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, often referred to as the "The Vatican of Judaism", in his Forward to his First Edition of this world-famous classic "The Pharisees, The Sociological Background of Their Faith", on page XXI states:

". . . Judaism. . . **Pharisaism** became Talmudism, Talmudism became Midieval Rabbinism, and Midieval **Rabbinism** became Modern Rabbinism. But throughout these changes in name. . . the spirit of the ancient Pharisees survives, unaltered. . . From Palestine to Babylonia; from Babylonia to North Africa, Italy, Spain, France and Germany; from these to Poland, Russia, and eastern Europe generally, ancient Pharisaism has wandered. . . demonstrates the enduring importance which attaches to Pharisaism as a religious movement. . ."

The celebrated Rabbi Louis Finkelstein in his great classic quoted from above traces the origin of the form of religious worship practiced today under the present name "Judaism", to its origin as "Pharisaism" in Judea in the time of Jesus. Rabbi Louis Finkelstein confirms what the eminent Rabbi Adolph

Moses stated in his great classic "**Yahvism, and Other Discourses**", in collaboration with the celebrated Rabbi H.G. **Enelow**, published in 1903 by the Louisville Section of the Council of Jewish Women, in which Rabbi Adolph Moses, on page 1 states:

"Among the innumerable misfortunes which have be-  
**fallen**. . . **the** most fatal in its consequences is the name Ju-  
 daism. . . Worse still, the Jews themselves, who have  
 gradually come to call their religion Judaism. . . Yet, nei-  
 ther in biblical nor post-biblical, neither in **talmudic**, nor  
 in much later times, is the term Judaism ever heard. . . The  
 Bible speaks of the religion. . . as 'Torath Yahve', the in-  
 struction, or the moral law revealed by Yahve. . . in other  
 places. . . as 'Yirath Yahve', the fear and reverence of  
 Yahve. These and other appellations **CONTINUED FOR**  
**MANY AGES TO STAND FOR THE RELIGION**. . . To  
 distinguish it from Christianity and Islam, the Jewish  
 philosophers sometimes designate it as the faith or belief  
 of the Jews. . . **IT WAS FLAVIUS JOSEPHUS, WRIT-**  
**ING FOR THE INSTRUCTION OF GREEKS AND**  
**ROMANS, WHO COINED THE TERM JUDAISM**, in  
 order to pit it against Hellenism. . . By Hellenism was un-  
 derstood the civilization, comprising language, poetry, re-  
**ligion**, art, science, manners, customs, institutions, which.  
 . . had spread from Greece, its original home, over vast  
 regions of Europe, Asia and Africa. . . The Christians ea-  
 gerly seized upon the name. . . The Jews themselves, who  
**intensely** detested the traitor Josephus, refrained from  
 reading his works. . . **HENCE THE TE** . . . **AIISM**  
 Y  
**AS ONLY IN COM-**  
**PARATIVELY RECENT TIMES AFTER THE JEWS**  
**BECAME FAMILIAR WITH MODERN CHRISTIAN**  
**LITERATURE, THAT THEY BEGAN TO NAME**  
**THEIR RELIGION JUDAISM.**" (emphasis supplied)

This statement by the world's two leading authorities on this subject clearly establishes beyond any question or any doubt that so-called "Judaism" was not the name of any form of religious

worship practiced in Judea in the time of Jesus. The **Flavius** Josephus referred to in the above quotation lived in the 1st century. It was he who coined the word "Judaism" in the 1st century explicitly for the purpose recited clearly above. Religious worship known and practiced today under the name "Judaism" by so-called or self-styled "Jews" throughout the world was known and practiced in Judea in the time of Jesus under the name "Pharisaism" according to Rabbi Louis Finkelstein, head of The Jewish Theological Seminary of America, and all the other most competent and qualified recognized authorities on the subject.

The form of religious worship known as "Pharisaism" in Judea in the time of Jesus was a religious practice based exclusively upon the Talmud. The Talmud in the time of Jesus was the Magna Charta, the Declaration of Independence, the Constitution, and the Bill of Rights, all rolled into one, of those who practiced "Pharisaism". The Talmud today occupies the same relative position with respect to those who profess "Judaism". The Talmud today virtually exercises totalitarian dictatorship over the lives of so-called or self-styled "Jews" whether they are aware of that fact or not. Their spiritual leaders make no attempt to conceal the control they exercise over the lives of so-called or self-styled "Jews". They extend their authority far beyond the legitimate limits of spiritual matters. Their authority has no equal outside religion.

The role the Talmud plays in "Judaism" as it is practiced today is officially stated by the eminent Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer, the Director of Interreligious Activities of the American Jewish Committee and the President of the Jewish Chaplains Association of the Armed Forces of the United States. In his present capacity as official spokesman for The American Jewish Committee, the self-styled "Vatican of Judaism", Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer wrote a most revealing and comprehensive article with the title "What is a Jew" which was published as a feature article in Look Magazine in the June 17, 1952 issue. In that article Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer evaluated the significance of the Talmud to "Judaism" today. In that illuminating treatise on that

important subject by the most qualified authority, at the time, Rabbi **Morris** N. Kertzer stated:

"The Talmud consists of 63 books of legal, ethical and historical writings of the ancient rabbis. It is a compendium of law and lore. IT IS THE LEGAL CODE WHICH FORMS THE BASIS OF JEWISH RELIGIOUS LAW AND IT IS THE TEXTBOOK USED IN THE TRAINING OF RABBIS." (Hatonn: Please obtain of copy of RAPE OF JUSTICE by Eustace Mullins--which can, I believe, be obtained through America West--to see just how far the judicial system is entangled and practices "law" by the rules of the "Talmud").

In view of this official evaluation of the importance of the Talmud in the practice of "Judaism" today by the highest body of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in the world it is very necessary at this time, my dear Dr. Goldstein, to inquire a little further into the subject of the Talmud. In his lifetime the eminent Michael Rodkinson, the assumed name of a so-called or self-styled "Jew" who was one of the worlds great authorities on the Talmud, wrote "History of the Talmud". This great classic on the subject was written by Michael Rodkinson in collaboration with the celebrated Rabbi Isaac M. Wise. In his "History of the Talmud" Michael Rodkinson, on page 70, states:

"Is the literature that Jesus was familiar with in his early years yet in existence in the world? Is it possible for us to get at it? Can we ourselves review the ideas, the statements, the modes of reasoning and thinking, ON MORAL AND RELIGIOUS SUBJECTS, which were current in his time, and MUST HAVE BEEN REVOLVED BY HIM DURING THOSE THIRTY SILENT YEARS WHEN HE WAS PONDERING HIS FUTURE MISSION? To such inquiries the learned class of Jewish rabbis ANSWER BY HOLDING UP THE TALMUD. Here, say they, is THE SOURCE FROM WHENCE JESUS OF NAZARETH DREW THE TEACHINGS WHICH ENABLE HIM TO REVOLUTIONIZE THE WORLD; and the question becomes, therefor, an interesting one TO

**EVERY CHRISTIAN. What is the Talmud? THE TALMUD, THEN IS THE WRITTEN FORM OF THAT WHICH, IN THE TIME OF JESUS WAS CALLED THE TRADITIONS OF THE ELDERS AND TO WHICH HE MAKES FREQUENT ALLUSIONS. What sort of book is it?"**

Stimulated by that invitation every Christian worth of the name should immediately take the trouble to seek the answer to that "interesting" question "to every Christian". My dear Dr. Goldstein, your articles do not indicate whether you have taken the time and the trouble to personally investigate "what sort of book" the Talmud is either before or after your conversion to Catholicism. Have you ever done so? If you have done so what is the conclusion you have reached regarding "what sort of book" the Talmud is? What is your personal unbiased and unprejudiced opinion of the Talmud? Is it consistent with your present views as a devout Roman Catholic and a tried and true Christian? Can you spare a few moments to drop me a few lines on your present views?

In case you have never had the opportunity to investigate the contents of the "63 books" of the Talmud so well summarized by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer in his illuminating article "What is a Jew", previously quoted, may I here impose upon your precious time and quote a few passages for you until you find the time to conveniently investigate the Talmud's contents personally. If I can be of any assistance to you in doing so please do not hesitate to let me know in what manner you can use my help.

From the Birth of Jesus until this day there have never been recorded more vicious and vile libelous blasphemies of Jesus, of Christians and the Christian faith by anyone, anywhere, or any-time than you will find between the covers of the infamous "63 books" which are "the legal code which forms the basis of Jewish religious law" as well as the "textbook used in the training of rabbis". The explicit and implicit irreligious character and implications of the contents of the Talmud will open your eyes as they have never been opened before. The Talmud reviles Jesus, Christians and the Christian faith as the priceless spiritual and

cultural heritage of Christians has never been reviled before or since the Talmud was completed in the 5th century. You will have to excuse the foul, obscene, indecent, lewd and vile language you will see here as verbatim quotations from the official unabridged translation of the Talmud into English. **BE PREPARED FOR A SURPRISE.**

In the year 1935 the international hierarchy of so-called or self-styled "Jews" for the first time in history published an official unabridged translation of the complete Talmud in the English language with complete footnotes. What possessed them to make this translation in English is one of the unsolved mysteries. It was probably done because so many so-called or self-styled "Jews" of the younger generation were unable to read the Talmud in the many ancient languages in which the original "63 books" of the Talmud were first composed by their authors in many lands between 200 B.C. and 500 A.D.

The international hierarchy of so-called or self-styled "Jews" selected the most learned scholars to make this official translation of the Talmud into English. These famous scholars also prepared official footnotes explaining passages of the Talmud where they were required. This official unabridged translation of the Talmud into English with the official footnotes was printed in London in 1935 by the Soncino Press. It has been always referred to as the Soncino Edition of the Talmud. A very limited number of the Soncino Edition were printed. They were not made available to any purchaser. The Soncino Edition of the Talmud is to be found in the Library of Congress and the New York Public Library. A set of the Soncino Edition of the Talmud has been available to me for many years. They have become rare "collector's items" by now.

(Hatonn: Do you also see that it is up to you-the-people as to whether or not these Journals end up removed from the hands of the world population and fall among the "rare" publications accidentally missed in the mass destruction of the information? It is up to you, citizens of the world, as the world nears destruction at the hands of those who have stolen your very "Truth of God Creator". How can you know Truth if all documentation

thereof is destroyed by the would be **KINGS AND CONTROLLERS OF THE PLANET?**)

The Soncino Edition of the Talmud with its footnotes is like a double-edged sword. It teaches the Talmud to countless millions of the younger generation of so-called or self-styled "Jews" who are not able to read the Talmud in the many ancient languages in which the Talmud was written by its authors between 200 B.C. and 500 A.D. It also teaches Christians what the Talmud has to say about Jesus, about Christians and about the Christian faith. Someday this is bound to back-fire. Christians will some day challenge the assertion that the Talmud is the "sort of book" from which Jesus allegedly "drew the teachings which enabled him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects". The rumbling is already heard in places.

**(Hatonn: As you read the quotations, I want (especially you ones who objected to Germain and Hatonn using Bull-shit to see if a scribe would edit it out) to have you REALLY PAY ATTENTION AS WE PUT THIS INFORMATION INTO YOUR HANDS AND SEE IF YOU STILL BELIEVE THE CHRIST FRAGMENT OF GOD/CREATOR/CREATION WOULD LIKELY UTILIZE THESE TERMS.)**

The official unabridged Soncino Edition of the Talmud published in 1935 was "Translated into English with Notes, Glossary-and Indices" by such eminent Talmudic scholars as Rabbi Dr. I. Epstein, Rabbi Dr. Samuel Daiches, Rabbi Dr. Israel W. Slotki, M. A., Litt, D., The Reverend Dr. A. Cohen, M.A., Ph.D., M.Sc., Jacob Schater, A. Mishcon, A. Cohen, M.A., Ph.D., Maurice Simon M.A., and the Very Reverend The Chief Rabbi Dr., J. H. Hertz wrote the "Foreword" for the Soncino Edition of the Talmud. The Very Reverend Rabbi Hertz was at the time the Chief Rabbi of England.

The following are but a few of the many similar quotations with footnotes from the Soncino Edition of the Talmud, the "sort of book" form which Jesus allegedly "drew the teachings which enable him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious" subjects:

(Book) *Sanhedrin, 54b-55a*: "What is meant by this?-- **Rab** said: Pederasty with a child below nine years of age is not deemed as pederasty with a child above that. Samuel said: Pederasty with a child below three years is not treated as with a child above that (2). What is the basis of their **dispute?**--**Rab** maintains that only he who is able to engage in sexual intercourse, may, as the passive subject of pederasty throw guilt (upon the actual offender); whilst he who is unable to engage in sexual intercourse cannot be a passive subject of pederasty (in that respect) (3). But Samuel maintains: Scriptures writes, (And thou shalt not lie with mankind) as with the lyings of a woman (4). It has been taught in accordance with **Rab**: Pederasty at the age of nine years and a day; **(55a)** (he) who commits bestiality, whether naturally or unnaturally: or a woman who causes herself to be bestiality abused, whether naturally or unnaturally, is liable to punishment (5)."

(footnotes) "(1) The reference is to the passive subject of sodomy. As stated in supra **54a**, guilt is incurred by the active participant even if the former be a minor, **i.e.** less than thirteen years old. Now, however, it is stated that **within** this age a distinction is drawn. (emphasis is in original, Ed.)

(2) Rab makes nine years the minimum; but if one committed sodomy with a child of lesser age, no guilt is incurred. Samuel makes three the minimum.

(3) At nine years a male attains sexual maturity.

(4) **Lev. XVIII,22.**

(5) Rashi reads ("xxx") (Hebrew characters, Ed.) instead of ("**zzz**") (Hebrew characters, Ed.) in our printed texts. A male, aged nine years and

a day, who commits etc. There are thus three distinct clauses in this Baraita. The first--a male aged nine years and a day--refers to the passive subject of pederasty, the punishment being incurred by the adult offender. This must be its meaning: because firstly, the active offender is never explicitly designated as a male, it being understood, just as the Bible states, Thou shalt not lie with mankind, where only the sex of the passive participant is mentioned; and secondly, if the age reference is to the active party, the guilt being incurred by the passive adult party, why single out pederasty: in all crimes of incest, the passive adult does not incur guilt unless the other party is at least nine years and a day? Hence the Baraita supports Rab's contention that nine years (and a day) is the minimum age of the passive partner for the adult to be liable." (emphasis in original, Ed.)

Before giving any more verbatim quotations from the "sort of book" from which it is falsely alleged Jesus "drew the teachings which enable him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects" I wish to here again recall to your attention the official statement by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer in Look Magazine for June 17, 1952. In that official statement made by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer on behalf of the American Jewish Committee, self-styled "The Vatican of Judaism", informed the 20,000,000 readers of Look magazine that the Talmud "IS THE LEGAL CODE WHICH FORMS THE BASIS OF JEWISH RELIGIOUS LAW AND IT IS THE TEXTBOOK USED IN THE TRAINING OF RABBIS". Please bear this mind as you read further.

Before continuing I wish also to call your attention to another feature. Confirming the official view of Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer, the New York *Times* on May 20, 1954 ran a news item under the headline "Rabbis Plan a Fund to Endow Two Chairs". The news item itself ran as follows: "Special to the New York

Times, Uniontown, Pa. May 19--Plans for raising \$500,000. for the creation of two endowed chairs at the Jewish Theological Seminary of America were announced today at the fifty-fourth annual convention of the Rabbinical Assembly of America. THE PROFESSORSHIPS WOULD BE KNOWN AS THE LOUIS GINSBERG CHAIR IN TALMUD. . .! This is further proof that the Talmud is not yet quite a dead-letter in the TRAINING OF RABBIS". Is further proof needed on that question?

The world's leading authorities on the Talmud confirm that the official unabridged Soncino Edition of the Talmud translated into English follows the original texts with great exactness. It is almost a word-for-word translation of the original texts. In his famous classic "The History of the Talmud" Michael Rodkinson, the leading authority on the Talmud, in collaboration with the celebrated Reverend Dr. Isaac Wise, states:

"With the conclusion of the first volume of this work at the beginning of the twentieth century, we would invite the reader to take a glance over the past of the Talmud, in which he will see. . .that not only was the Talmud not destroyed, but was so saved that NOT A SINGLE LETTER OF IT IS MISSING; and now IT IS FLOURISHING TO SUCH A DEGREE AS CANNOT BE FOUND IN ITS PAST HISTORY. . .THE TALMUD IS ONE OF THE WONDERS OF THE WORLD. During the twenty centuries of its existence. . .IT SURVIVED IN ITS ENTIRETY, and not only has the power of its foes FAILED TO DESTROY EVEN A SINGLE LINE, but it has not even been able materially to weaken its influence for any length of time. IT STILL DOMINATES THE MINDS OF A WHOLE PEOPLE, WHO VENERATE ITS CONTENTS AS DIVINE TRUTH. . .The colleges for the study of the Talmud are increasing almost in every place where Israel dwells, especially in this country where millions are gathered for the funds of the two colleges, the Hebrew Union College of Cincinnati and The Jewish

Theological Seminary of America in New York, in which the chief study is the Talmud. . . There are also in our city houses of learning (Jeshibath) for the study of the Talmud in the lower East Side, where many young men are studying the Talmud every day."

\*\*\*\*\*Dharma, there is something wrong with your computer keyboard--write no more until it is checked and cleared. We will take a respite while this is taken care of, please.\*\*\*\*\*

## CHAPTER 11

REC #4 HATONN

SUN., FEB. 17, 1991 3:40 P.M. YEAR 4 DAY 185

### QUOTATION CONTINUED:

This "divine truth" which "a whole people venerate" of which "not a single letter of it is missing" and today "is flourishing to such a degree as cannot be found in its history" is illustrated by the additional verbatim quotations which follow:

(Book) Sanhedrin, 55b: "A maiden three years and a day may be acquired in marriage by coition, and if her deceased husband's brother cohabits with her, she becomes his. The penalty of adultery may be incurred through her; (if a niddah) she defiles him who has connection with her, so that he in turn defiles that upon which he lies, as a garment which has lain upon (a person afflicted with gonorrhoea).'" (emphasis in original text of Soncino Edition, Ed.)

(Book) Sanhedrin, 58b. "R. Eleazar said in R. Hanina's name; If a heathen had an unnatural connection with his wife, he incurs guilt; for it is written, and he shall **cleave**, which excludes unnatural intercourse (2). Raba objected: Is there anything for which a Jew is not punishable and a heathen is? (3). But Raba said thus: A heathen who violates his neighbor's wife is free from punishment. Why so?--(Scripture saith) To his wife, but not to his neighbor's; and he shall cleave, which excludes unnatural intercourse (4).

(footnotes) "(2) His wife derives no pleasure from this, and hence there is no cleaving.

(3) A variant reading of this passage is: Is there anything permitted to a Jew which is forbidden to a heathen. Unnatural connection is permitted to a Jew.

(4) By taking the two in conjunction, the latter as illustrating the former, we learn that the guilt of violating the injunction 'to his wife but not to his neighbor's wife' is incurred only for natural but not for unnatural intercourse." (emphasis in original, Ed.)

(Book) Sanhedrin, 69a. "'A man': from this I know the law only with respect to a man: whence do I know it of one aged nine years and a day who is capable of intercourse? From the verse, And 'if a man'? (2)--He replied: Such a minor can produce semen, but cannot beget therewith; for it is like the seed of cereals less than a third grown (3)."

(footnotes) "(2) 'And' (') indicates an extension of the law, and is here interpreted to include a minor aged nine years and a day.

(3) Such cereals contain seed, which if sown, however, will not grow.

(Book) Sanhedrin, 69b. "Our rabbis taught: If a woman sported lewdly with her young son (a minor), and he committed the first stage of cohabitation with her,--Beth Shammai say, he thereby renders her unfit for the priesthood (1). Beth Hillel declare her fit. . . All agree that the connection of a boy nine years and a day is a real connection; whilst that of one less than eight years is not (2); their dispute refers only to one who is eight years old.

(footnotes) "(1) i.e., she becomes a harlot whom a priest may not marry (Lev. **XXL,7.**)

(2) So that if he was nine years and a day or more, Beth Hillel agree that she is invalidated from the priesthood; whilst if he was less than eight, Beth Shammai agree that she is not."

(Book) Kethuboth, 5b. "The question was asked: Is it allowed (15) to perform the first marital act on the Sabbath? (16). Is the blood (in the womb) stored up (17), or is it the result of a wound? (18).

(footnotes) "(15) Lit., 'how is it'?

(16) When the intercourse could not take place before the Sabbath (Tosaf).

(17) And the intercourse would be allowed, since the blood flows out of its own accord, no wound having been made.

(18) Lit., or is it wounded? And the intercourse would be forbidden."

(Book) Kethuboth, 10a-10b. "Someone came before Rabban Gamaliel the son of Rabbi (and) said to him, 'my master I have had intercourse (with my newly wedded wife) and I have not found any blood (7). She (the wife) said to him, 'My master, I am still a virgin'. He (then) said to them: Bring me two handmaids, one (who is) a virgin and one who had intercourse with a man. They brought to him (two such handmaids), and he placed them on a cask of wine. (In the case of) the one who was no more a virgin its smell (1) went through (2), (in the case of) the virgin the smell did not go through (3). He (then) placed this one (the young wife) also (on a cask of wine), and its smell (4) did not go through. He (then) said to him: Go, be happy with thy bargain (7). But he should have examined her from the beginning (8)."

(footnotes) "(1) i.e., the smell of wine.

(2) One could smell the wine from the mouth (Rashi).

(3) One could not smell the wine from the mouth.

(4) i.e., the smell of wine.

(5) Rabban Gamaliel.

(6) To the husband.

(7) The test showed that the wife was a virgin.

(8) Why did he first have experiment with the two handmaids."

(Book) Kethuboth, 11a-11b. "Raba said, It means (5) this: When a grown up man has intercourse with a little girl it is nothing, for when the girl is less than this (6), it is as if one puts the finger in the eye (7); but when a small boy has intercourse with a grown up woman, he makes her as 'as a girl who is injured by a piece of wood'".

(footnotes) "(5) Lit., 'says'.

(6) Lit., 'here', that is, less than three years old.

(7) Tears come to the eyes again and again, so does virginity come back to the little girl under three years."

(Book) Kethuboth, 11a-11b. "Rab Judah said that Rab said: A small boy who has intercourse with a grown up woman makes here (as though she were) injured by a piece of wood (1). Although the intercourse of a small boy is not regarded as a sexual act, nevertheless the woman is injured by it as by a piece of wood."

(footnotes) "(1) Although the intercourse of a small boy is not regarded as a sexual act, nevertheless the woman is injured by it as by a piece of wood."

(Book) Hayorath, 4a. "We learnt: (THE LAW CONCERNING THE) MENSTRUANT OCCURS IN THE TORAH BUT IF A MAN HAS INTERCOURSE WITH A WOMAN THAT AWAITS A DAY CORRESPONDING TO A DAY HE IS EMPTY. But why? Surely (the law concerning) a woman that awaits a day corresponding to a day is mentioned in the Scriptures: He hath made naked her fountain. But, surely it is written, (1)--They might rule that in the natural way even the first stage of contact is forbidden; and in an unnatural way, however, consummation of coition only is forbidden but the first stage of contact is permitted. If so, (the same might apply) even (to the case of) a menstruant also! (2)--The fact, however, is (that the

ruling might have been permitted) (3) even in the natural way (4) alleging (that the prohibition of) the first stage (5) has reference to a menstruant woman only (6). And if you prefer I might say: The ruling may have been that a woman is not regarded as a zabah (7) except during the daytime because it is written, all the days of her issue (8)." (emphasis appears in Soncino Edition original, Ed.)

(footnotes) "(13) Lev. XV,28.

(14) Cf. supra p.17,n.10. Since she is thus Biblically considered unclean how could a court rule that one having intercourse with her is exempt?

(15) Lev.XX,18.

(1) Ibid.13. The plural "xxxx" (Hebrew characters, Ed.) implies natural, and unnatural intercourse.

(2) Why then was the case of 'a woman who awaits a day corresponding to a day' given as an illustration when the case of a menstruant, already mentioned, would apply the same illustration.

(3) The first stage of contact.

(4) In the case of one 'who awaits a day corresponding to a day'; only consummation of coition being forbidden in her case.

(5) Cf. Lev.XX,18.

(6) Thus permitting a forbidden act which the Sadducees do not admit.

(7) A woman who has an issue of blood not in the time of her menstruation, and is subject to certain laws of uncleanness and purification (Lev.XV,25ff).

(8) Lev.XV,26. Emphasis being laid on days."

(Book) Abodah Zarah, 36b-37a. "R. **Naham b.Isaac** said: They decreed in connection with a heathen child, that it would cause defilement by seminal emission (2) so that an Israelite child should not become accustomed to commit pederasty with it. . .From what age does a heathen child cause defilement by seminal emission? From the age of nine years and one day. (37a) for inasmuch as he is then capable of the sexual act he likewise defiles by emission. Rabina said: It is therefore to be concluded that a heathen girl (communicates defilement) from the age of three years and one day, for inasmuch as she is then capable of the sexual act she likewise defiles by a flux.

(footnotes) "(2). Even though he suffered from no issue."

(Book) **Sotah, 26b**. "R. Papa said: It excludes an animal, because there is not adultery in connection with an animal (4). Raba of **Parazika** (5) asked R. **Ashi**, Whence is the statement which the Rabbis made that there is no adultery in connection with an animal?--Because it is written, Thou shalt not bring the hire of a harlot or the wages of a dog etc.; (6) and it has been taught: The hire of a dog (7) and the **wages** of a harlot (8) are permissible, as it is said, Even both of these (9)--the two (specified texts are abominations) but not four (10). . .As lying with mankind. (12) But, said Raba, it excludes the case where he warned her against contact of the bodies (13). Abaye said to him, That is merely an obscene act (and not adultery), and did **the All-Merciful** prohibit (a wife to her husband) for an obscene act?" (emphasis in original text, Ed.)

(footnotes) "(4) She would not be prohibited to her husband for such an act.

(5) **Farausag near Baghdad v.BB.(Sonc.Ed.)p.15,n.4**. He is thus distinguished from the earlier Rabbi of that name.

(6) **Deut.XXIII,19**.

(7) Money given by a man to a harlot to associate with his dog. Such an association is not legal adultery.

(8) If a man had a female slave who was a harlot and he exchanged her for an animal, it could be offered.

(9) Are an abomination unto the Lord *ibid*).

(10) **Viz.**, the other two mentioned by the Rabbi.

(11) In **Num.V,13**. since the law applies to a man who is incapable.

(12) **Lev.XVIII,22**. The word for 'lying' is in the plural and is explained as denoting also unnatural intercourse.

(13) With the other man, although there is no actual coition." (emphasis appears in original *Soncino Edition*, Ed.)

(Book) **Yebamoth, 55b**. "Raba said; For what purpose did the All-Merciful write 'carnally' in connection with the designated **bondmaid** (9), a married woman (10), and a **sotah** (11)? This in connection with the designated **bondmaid** (is required) as has just been explained (12). That in connection with a married woman excludes intercourse with a relaxed membrum (13). This is a satisfactory interpretation in accordance with the view of him who maintains that if one cohabited with forbidden relatives with relaxed membrum he is exonerated (14); what, however, can be said, according to him who maintains (that for such an act one is) guilty?--The exclusion is rather that of intercourse with a dead woman (15). Since it might have been assumed that, as (a wife), even after her death, is described as his kin (16), one should be guilty for (intercourse with) her (as for that) with a married woman, hence we are taught (that one is exonerated).

(footnotes) (9)**Lev.XIX,20**.

(10) **Ibid.XVIII,20**.

(11) **Num.V,13**.

(12) **Supra 55a**.

(13) Since no fertilization can possibly occur.

(14) Shebu., 18a, Sanh. 55a.

(15) Even though she dies as a married woman.

(16) In **Lev. XXI, 2**, where the text enumerates the dead relatives for whom a priest may defile himself. As was explained, supra **22b**, his kin refers to one's wife." (emphasis in Soncino Edition original, Ed.)

(Book) Yebamoth, 103a-103b. "When the serpent copulated with Eve (14) he infused her (15) with lust. The lust of the Israelites who stood at Mount Sinai (16) came to an end, the lust of idolators who did not stand at Mount Sinai did not come to an end."

(footnotes) "(14) In the garden of Eden, according to tradition.

(15) *i.e.*, the human species.

(16) And experienced the purifying influence of divine Revelation."

(Book) Yebamoth, 63a. "R. **Eleazar** further stated: What is meant by the Scriptural text, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh (**5**)? This teaches that Adam had intercourse with every beast and animal but found no satisfaction until he cohabited with Eve.

(footnotes) "(5) **Gen. II, 23**. emphasis on This is now." (emphasis appears in original Soncino Edition, Ed.)

(Book) Yebamoth, 60b. "As R. Joshua b. **Levi** related: "There was a certain town in the Land of Israel the legitimacy of whose inhabitants was disputed, and Rabbi sent R. Ramanos who conducted an enquiry and found it in the daughter of a proselyte who was under the age of three years and one day (**14**), and Rabbi declared her eligible to live with a priest (**15**)."

(footnotes) "(13) A proselyte under the age of three years and one day may be married by a priest.

(14) And was married to a priest.

(15) *i.e.*, permitted to continue to live with her husband."

**P(Book)** Yebamoth, 59b. "R. Shimi b. Hiyya stated: A woman who had intercourse with a beast is eligible to marry a priest (4). Likewise it was taught: A woman who had intercourse with that which is no human being (**5**), though she is in consequence subject to the penalty of stoning (**6**), is nevertheless permitted to marry a priest (7).

(footnotes) "(4) Even a High Priest. The result of such intercourse being regarded as a mere wound, and the opinion that does not regard an accidentally injured hymen as a disqualification does not so regard such an intercourse either.

(5) A beast.

(6) If the offense was committed in the presence of witnesses after due warning.

(7) In the absence of witnesses and warning."

(Book) Yebamoth, 12b. "R. Bebai recited before R. Naham: Three (categories of) women may (7) use an absorbent (8) in their marital intercourse (**9**), a minor, a pregnant woman and a nursing woman. The minor (10) because (otherwise) she might (11) become pregnant, and as a result (11) might die. . . And what is the age of such a minor? (14). From the age of eleven years and one day until the age of twelve years and one day. One who is under (**15**), or over this age (16) must carry on her marital intercourse in the usual manner."

(footnotes) "(7) (So **Rashi.R.Tam**: Should use, **v.Tosaf s.v.**)

(8) Hackled wool or flax.

(9) To prevent conception.

(10) May use an absorbent.

(11) Lit., 'perhaps'

(14) Who is capable of conception but exposed thereby to the danger of death.

(15) When no conception is possible.

(16) when pregnancy involves no fatal consequences."

(Book) Yebamoth, 59b. "When **R.Dimi** came (8) he related; It once happened at Haitalu (9) that while a young woman was sweeping the floor (10) a village dog (11) covered her from the rear (12) and Rabbi permitted her to marry a priest. Samuel said: Even a High Priest.

(footnotes) "(8) From Palestine to Babylon.

(9) (Babylonian form for Aitulu, modern Airterun N.W. of Kadesh, v.S. Kelin, **Beitrage**,p.47).

(10) Lit., 'house'.

(11) Or 'big hunting dog' (**Rashi**), 'ferocious dog' (Jast.), 'small wild dog' (Aruk).

(12) A case of unnatural intercourse.

(Hatonn: Is any of this beginning to be a bit outlandish to any of you? Dogs? "A village 'dog' covered her from the rear.. "? Is this not the most confusing bunch of nonsense you have ever seen? Does it cross anyone's mind that you might be dealing with rules set up by ones totally unfamiliar with much of anything suitable to behavior by Earth Human? Oh yes, you have bestiality but hardly anything so allowable as "trivial" in being covered from the rear by a dog--while sweeping the floor yet? Would you believe such a tale if anyone walked up to you and told you this--today? Does anyone begin to relate anything in

these outlandish displays of obscenities with what you have heard of the activities of "little gray aliens"?) To continue:

(Book) Kethuboth, 6b. "Said he to him: Not like those Babylonians who are not skilled in moving aside (7), but there are some who are skilled in moving aside (8). If so, why (give the reason of) `anxious'?(10)--For one who is not skilled. (Then) let them say: One who is skilled is allowed (to perform the first intercourse on Sabbath), one who is not skilled is forbidden?--Most (people) are skilled (11). Said **Raba** the son of R. Hanan to Abaye: If this were so, then why (have) groomsmen (12) why (have) a **sheet?(13)--He** (Abaye) said to him: There (the groomsmen and the sheet are necessary) perhaps he will see and destroy (the tokens of her virginity) (14).

(footnotes) "(7) i.e., having intercourse with a virgin without causing a bleeding.

Thus no blood need come out, and 'Let his head be cut off and let him not die!' does not apply.

(9) If the bridegroom is skilled in "moving sideways'.

(10) He need not be anxious about the intercourse and should not be free from reading **Shema'** on account of such anxiety.

(11) Therefor the principle regarding 'Let his head be cut off and let him not die!' does not, as a rule, apply.

(12) The groomsmen testify in case of need to the virginity of the bride. V. infra 12a. If the bridegroom will act in a manner that will cause no bleeding, the groomsmen will not be able to testify on the question of virginity.

(13) To provide evidence of the virginity of the bride. **Cf. Deut. XXII, 17.**

(14) It may happen that he will act in the normal manner and cause bleeding but he will destroy the tokens and maintain that the bride was not a virgin; for this reason the above mentioned

provisions are necessary. Where however he moved aside and made a false charge as to her virginity, the bride can plead that she is still a virgin (Rashi)."

After reading these verbatim quotations from the countless other similar quotations which you will find in the official unabridged Soncino Edition of the Talmud in the English language are you of the opinion, my dear Dr. Goldstein, that the Talmud was the "sort of book" from which Jesus "drew the teachings which enable him to revolutionize the world" on "moral and religious subjects"? You have read here verbatim quotations and official footnotes on a few of the many other subjects covered by the "63 books" of the Talmud. When you read them you must be prepared for a shock. I am surprised that the United States Post Office does not bar the Talmud from the mails. I hesitated to quote them in this letter.

**(Hatonn:** I also hesitated to quote them herein because the next barrage of accusations and denouncing will **dile upon my people--but** truth is truth and if you ones **will** not 'take **time** to look it up for self then hope for your journey is slim indeed. I MOST CERTAINLY DO NOT EXPECT YOU TO FIND **TRUTH** BY SIMPLY ASKING A NICE RABBI OR CLERGYMAN. I would like, herein, to remind you of something regarding these Zionists; Your own Jerry Falwell stood forth as leader of your "Moral Majority" and stated before the world: "I am proud to say that I am a Zionist!" Does it mean that he KNEW all these things of heinous content? No, he is simply another of the ignorant and intentionally uninformed!)

In support of the contention by the top echelon among the outstanding authorities on this phase of the present status of the Talmud, further proof of the wide influence exerted by the Talmud upon the so-called or self-styled "Jews" is supplied by Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer's article "What is a Jew" in the June 17, 1952 issue of Look Magazine. Rabbi Morris N. Kertzer's article contains a lovely picture of a smiling man seated in a chair with a large opened book upon his lap. Seated around him on the floor are about a dozen smiling men and women. They are paying close attention to the smiling man in the chair with

the opened book upon his lap. He is reading to the persons on the floor. He emphasizes what he is reading by gestures with one of his hands. Beneath this photograph of the group is the following explanation:

"ADULTS STUDY ANCIENT WRITINGS, TOO. RABBI IN THIS PICTURE, SEATED IN CHAIR, LEADS GROUP DISCUSSION OF TALMUD BEFORE EVENING PRAYER." (emphasis supplied)

This picture and explanation indicate the extent the Talmud is the daily diet of so-called or self-styled "Jews" in this day and age. The Talmud is first taught to children of so-called or self-styled "Jews" as soon as they are able to read. Just as the Talmud is the "textbook by which rabbis are trained" so is the Talmud also the textbook by which the rank-and-file of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" are "trained" to think from their earliest age. In the translation of the Talmud with its texts edited, corrected and formulated by the eminent Michael Rodkinson, Reverend Dr. Isaac M. Wise, on page XI, it states:

"THE MODERN JEW IS THE PRODUCT OF THE TALMUD". (emphasis supplied)

To the average Christian the word "Talmud" is just another word associated by them with the form of religious worship practised in their synagogues by so-called or self-styled "Jews". Many Christians have never heard of the Talmud. Very few Christians are informed on the contents of the Talmud. Some may believe the Talmud to be an integral part of the religious worship known to them as "Judaism". It suggests a sort of bible or religious text book. It is classed as a spiritual manual. But otherwise few if any Christian has an understanding of the contents of the Talmud and what it means in the daily lives of so-called or self-styled "Jews". As an illustration, my dear Dr. Goldstein, how many Christians have any conception of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer recited in synagogues on the Day of Atonement?

(Hatonn: For you readers of AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL, allow me to point out that the original release of this information was titled TALMUD IMMANUEL. I think it is now evident as to **WHY** Sananda chose to relabel it. There is now a new copy of the book translated by Billy Meier--again called the TALMUD IMMANUEL. I suggest you be most careful in the reading thereof for it is printed solely for the monetary value and these ones who are reproducing the work have done everything they could do to STOP our publishing of the truth. "Talmud" is a perfectly good word but as is always the case with the great deceiver, you do not get goodness and light--but lies and deceit. Therefore, God will refrain from utilizing terms which will mislead you who are efforting to find Truth. A word placed so blatantly upon the cover indicates misuse of the intent if it is there to connote **TRUTH!** )

In Volume VIII of the Jewish Encyclopedia on page 539 found in the Library of Congress, the New York Public Library and libraries of all leading cities, will be found the official translation into English of the prayer known as the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer. It is the prologue of the Day of Atonement services in the synagogues. It is recited three times by the standing congregation in concert with chanting rabbis at the altar. After the recital of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer the Day of Atonement religious ceremonies follow immediately. The Day of Atonement religious observances are the highest holy days of so-called or self-styled "Jews" and are celebrated as such throughout the world. The official translation into English of the "**Kol Nidre**" (All Vows) prayer follows:

"**ALL VOWS. OBLIGATIONS. OATHS. ANATHEMAS.** whether called `konam', `konas', or by any other name; WHICH WE MAY VOW, OR SWEAR, OR PLEDGE, OR WHEREBY WE MAY BE BOUND. **FROM THIS DAY OF ATONEMENT UNTO THE NEXT.** '(whose happy coming we await), we do repent. M A Y ~ - ' ?BE~DEEMED ABSOLVED, FORGIVEN, ANNULLED, AND VOID AND MADE OF NO EFFECT; THEY SHALL NOT BIND US NOR **HAVE** POWER OVER US. THE VOWS SHALL NOT BE RECKONED VOWS; THE OBLIGATIONS SHALL NOT BE

OBLIGATORY; NOR THE OATHS BE OATHS." (emphasis supplied).

(Hatonn: Go right back now and **REALLY READ THAT PRAYER FOR YOU DID NOT PICK UP THE POINT THE FIRST TIME!**)

The implications, inferences and innuendoes of the "Kol Nidre (All Vows) prayer arc referred to in the Talmud in the Book of Nedarim, 23a-23b as follows:

(Book) "And he who desires that **NONE OF HIS VOWS MADE DURING THE YEAR SHALL BE VALID**, let him stand at the beginning of the year and declare, 'EVERY VOW WHICH I MAY MAKE IN THE FUTURE SHALL BE **NULL** (1). (HIS VOWS ARE THEN INVALID,) PROVIDING THAT HE REMEMBERS THIS AT THE TIME OF THE VOW.'" (emphasis in original and supplied, Ed.)

(footnotes) "(1) This may have provided a support for the custom of reciting Kol Nidre (a formula for dispensation of vows) prior to the Evening Service of the Day of Atonement (Ran). . . Though the beginning of the year (New Year) is mentioned here, the Day of Atonement was probably chosen on account of its great solemnity. But **Kol Nidre** as part of the ritual **IS LATER THAN THE TALMUD**, and, as seen from the following statement of R. Huna b. Hinene, **THE LAW OF REVOCATION IN ADVANCE WAS NOT MADE PUBLIC.** (emphasis supplied and in original text, Ed.)

The greatest study of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer was made by the eminent psycho-analyst Professor **Theodor Reik**, the celebrated pupil of the famous Dr. Sigmund Freud. The analysis of the historic, religious and psychological background of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer by Professor Reik presents the Talmud in its true perspective. This important study is contained in Professor Reik's "The Ritual, Psycho-Analytical Studies". In the chapter on the Talmud, on page 168, Professor Reik states:

"THE TEXT WAS TO THE EFFECT THAT ALL OATHS WHICH BELIEVERS TAKE BETWEEN ONE DAY OF ATONEMENT AND THE NEXT DAY OF ATONEMENT ARE DECLARED INVALID." (emphasis supplied)

Before explaining to you how the present wording of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer was introduced into the Day of Atonement synagogue ceremonies, my dear Dr. Goldstein, I would like to quote a passage to you from the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia. The Universal Jewish Encyclopedia confirms the fact that the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer has no spiritual value as might be believed because it is recited in synagogues on the Day of Atonement as the prologue of the religious ceremonies which follow it. The secular significance of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer is indicated forcefully by the analysis in the Universal Jewish Encyclopedia. In Volume VI, on page 441, it states:

"The **Kol Nidre HAS NOTHING WHATEVER TO DO WITH THE ACTUAL IDEA OF THE DAY OF ATONEMENT.** . . . it attained to extraordinary solemnity and popularity by reason of the fact that it was **THE FIRST PRAYER RECITED ON THIS HOLIEST OF DAYS.**"

My dear Dr. Goldstein, prepare for the shock of your life. Compelled by what you have now read here about the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer you must be shocked to learn that many Christian churches actually "pealed their bells" on the Day of Atonement in celebration of that holy day for so-called or self-styled "Jews". How stupid can the Christian clergy get? From what I have learned after a cursory inquiry I am unable to say whether it was a case of stupidity or cupidity. With what you already know, together with what you will additionally know before you finish this letter, you will be able to judge for yourself whether it was stupidity or cupidity. There is not one single fact in this entire letter which every graduate of a theological seminary did not have the opportunity to learn.

The following news item was featured in the New York World Telegram on October 7th only a few days ago. Under a **promi-**

nent headline "JEWISH HOLIDAYS TO END AT SUN-DOWN" the New York World Telegram gave great prominence to-the following story:

"Synagogues and temples throughout the city were crowded yesterday as the 24 hour fast began. Dr. Norman **Salit**, head of the Synagogue Council of America, representing the three major Jewish bodies, had called on other faiths **TO JOIN THE FAST...Cutting** across religious lines, **MANY PROTESTANT CHURCHES IN THE CITY PEALD THEIR BELLS LAST MIGHT TO SOUND THE KOL NIDRE, TRADITIONAL MELODY USED AT THE START OF YOM KIPPUR. THE GESTURE OF GOOD-WILL WAS RECOMMENDED BY THE MANHATTAN OFFICE OF THE PROTESTANT COUNCIL.**" (emphasis supplied)

That just about "tops" anything I have ever had come to my attention revealing the ignorance and indifference of the Christian clergy to the hazards today facing the Christian faith. From my personal contacts with the Manhattan Office of the Protestant Council in the recent past I hold out very little hope for any constructive contribution they can make to the common defense of **the** Christian faith against its dedicated enemies. In each instance they buckled under the "pressure" exerted upon them by the "contacts" for so-called or self-styled "Jews". If it was not so tragic it would be comic. It was a joke indeed but the joke was on the Christian clergy. Ye Gods! "Many" Christian churches "pealed their bells", as the Protestant Council reports the event, "**TO SOUND THE KOL NIDRE, TRADITIONAL MELODY USED AT THE START OF YOM KIPPUR**". Just where does betrayal of a trust and breach of faith begin?

The present wording of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer dates from the **11th** century. A political reversal in eastern Europe compelled the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe to adopt the present wording of the "Kol Nidre" (All Vows) prayer. That story involves the history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" in eastern Europe. Before relating here as briefly as possible the history of the so-called or self-styled "Jews" of eastern Europe I would like to quote here another short passage

from the Jewish Encyclopedia in Volume VII, on page 540, states:

"AN IMPORTANT ALTERATION IN THE WORDING of the `Kol Nidre' was made by **Rashi's** son-in-law, Meir ben Samuel, **WHO CHANGED THE ORIGINAL PHRASE 'FROM THE LAST DAY OF ATONEMENT TO THIS ONE' to 'FROM THIS DAY OF ATONEMENT UNTIL **THE** NEXT'.** (emphasis supplied)

\*\*\*\*\*

We will herein stop quoting and for that matter, stop the writing at this point for this sitting. Thank you for the long hours of service, Dharma. I ask you to be particularly attuned to my call for you are in danger and hence is why we had to disengage your prior computer. We will simply have to work our way through the next few days of **bringing** forth this information for as you might well note--**THE EVIL BROTHERHOOD DOES NOT WANT IT BROUGHT FORTH!** When human realizes how he has been duped he shall rise up and stop this madness. Ah, and may it be "in time".

Hatonn to stand-by. I shall keep the shielding in place but I must ask that you remain within my commands lest you be damaged. The Truth is going to come forth now and it has confirmation and credentials of proof--just as you were told at onset by "The Command"--"that you would **be** given credentials and credibility from that which is the Silver Clouds and would be forthcoming from Earth-place." And so it shall be put to print that Man may see how sadly he has been made the dupe.

Good evening. God grants his protection of his servants. Salu.

**"TREASURYGATE" MAIL FAX**  
**UPDATE JUNE 20-26, 1994**

**LEGAL BRIEFING-U.S.**  
**COURT OF FEDERAL CLAIMS**  
**CASE NO. 93 518C:**

Again there has been no official change in the status of the case but some very interesting information has come to me regarding the upcoming status of the case. From a very informed source I was told on **6-17-94** that the judge in the C of C has been informed to shelve the case and take no action. Further, action on the case would be taken by the court after a settlement was reached between the defendants and **"TREASURYGATE"**. Additionally, the time frame for the court's reaction to our motion to dismiss should be shortly after **7-4-94**. That means that a settlement on the case would have to be accomplished before or by **7-4-94**. Now I don't want to identify this source but I have utmost confidence in him and he has never misled me or lied to me. Why would this information be true? Consider the following:

1. Mohammed told me about two months ago that the C of C judge had been told to not make a decision.
2. We are going on twelve weeks waiting on the C of C to make a decision after being shoved hard by the court to bring our show cause motion to the court within a very short time frame. It is obvious that "they" needed some time to deal with this.
3. Today the C of C clerk will tell you that no paperwork will come out of the court on the **"BUCKLEY TRANSACTION"** for at least a month.

4. All of my attorneys and many consulting attorneys find it legally confusing **that** this delay has gone on as long as it has. They all, however, understand that delays are necessary when settlements are at hand.

What in **the world might have been a major cause to stop the court from making a decision at the of March 1994?** Pretty simple really and in double barrel form. First, my **254** page affidavit spent a great deal of time and space affirming my contacts, conversations, presenting paperwork etc. with Mohammed and Doug Hughes (CIA). From these contacts which started in October of 1992, came the entrance of Dr. L. K. MacFarlane, former CIA, NSA and other covert posts for over **40** years. Mohammed and MacFarlane were close friends for over **20** years. Hughes tried to have me killed after I exposed him but Mohammed stopped him. When the powers in DC saw this, they began to delay. Second, came Dr. Ronald Jackson. You all know about **Ronn**. His help has been quite unique and well reported in both the CONTACT and in these updates. In summary, I don't blame the court for stalling. With the problems they face, I would stall too.

**PRIVATE SITUATION/MOHAMMED**  
**MR. IMPORTANT**

On **6-10-94** Mohammed flew into Amarillo, Texas. I finally got rid of him on the morning of **6-17-94**. On **6-12-94** Mohammed, his associate and I flew to Salt Lake City to meet with Mr. Important. Our mission was to force the private situation open or closed by retrieving the three Japanese certificates that I had provided to Mr. Important. The meeting at the airport was caustic. Mr. Important brought an executive assistant with him. He reluctantly gave me the three certificates but was short **14** transfer sheets and would not release the Chain of Title letter provided to him by my attorney. Also he would not return the laser copies of the three Swiss certificates. I got pretty angry and really got in his face. His assistant said I was being rude. I told her that I was from Texas and she hadn't seen rude yet and also told her to butt out. Mr. Important got visibly nervous--hands shaking. I let Mohammed take over as I excused myself

to go to the bathroom and settle down. Mr. Important wanted to know what happened. Mohammed told him something had happened and we would tell him after we got the balance of the paperwork back. Our plane was due to leave in less than one hour. We were already on the plane when a flight attendant ran on asking for Mr. **Buckley** and gave me the package from Mr. Important. The package was still short four transfer sheets and Swiss certificate lasers. On **6-14-94** (see enclosure) we demanded the balance of the paperwork back. At that point Mr. Important became friendly again and by **6-16-94** (see enclosure) Mr. Important was back in the saddle. **As** of this date, he has officially confirmed each and every outstanding certificate and will have the first one resolved in about one week. After the first one is completed the balance will successfully fall like dominos. I know exactly how this will work and the relative timeframes but I am not at liberty to divulge those facts at this time. Now let's **ask** a few questions and make a few statements:

1. Why did Mr. Important start stalling some **2-3** weeks ago?
2. Why did he get so nervous in **SLC, Utah** on **6-12-94**?
3. Why did Mohammed come to spend an entire week with me?
4. Why did Mr. Important tell my attorney two weeks ago that this would be resolved between **7-1-94** and **7-15-94**?
5. Why did he get back on track so quickly after a very harsh confrontation with me both in person and on the phone? This is not a man who will take that kind of abuse and continue to do business with the abuser. The reason I call him Mr. Important is because he is important, internationally well known and very powerful.
6. This is the same man who ask me in early June how much I wanted (\$) to release all the certificates and drop the legal action.
7. This is the same man who told me back in May that he would settle the issue on the USFRB certificates at the same time he settled the Japanese and Swiss certificates.
8. This is the same man whose associates include the former president and chairman of Credit **Suisse** Bank, Gen. Van Lee, and others I don't want to identify at this time.
9. This is the same man who is afraid of the ghost of Dr. L. K. MacFarlane and his living associates including Mohammed.

10. This is the man who told Mohammed in late March 1994 that he would not have gotten involved if it were not for Mohammed and Dr. MacFarlane.

So the big question at this time is not whether these certificates will be resolved but exactly when. The secondary question is Mr. Important representing the actual settlement of the legal action from an unofficial position. The answer will probably be very clear by about 7-1-94.

**FLASII** (6-24-94): Mohammed just called to inform me that we have been invited to New York early next week to discuss the first certificate and all subsequent certificates. Looks like they are truly getting ready. By the way, we're not going until we have an official confirmation of funds first.

### CONVERSATION WITH A GOOD FRIEND:

On June 17, 1994, after I had gotten rid of Mohammed that morning I received a telephone call at home (remember very few know my home number and I want to keep it that way) from a very important source. The following is a brief list of the points of that conversation:

1. The settlement agreement(s) are made.
2. 1.4 million tons of gold will back the Treasury and not all of it is in yet.
3. Gold will go to \$1200 per ounce (no timing). Heavy holders will be prone to sell and individuals will be encouraged to get into the market to drive the price up in the free market.
4. US will be economically stable when the \$1200 price is reached.
5. German dollar will be in trouble by December 1994 and German debt will exceed US by that time.
6. British pound will be frozen to protect UK.
8. Chicago Board of Trade (commodities market) will be in deep trouble and could be nationalized.
9. FRB will be nationalized.
10. I won't get everything I am due contractually on the USFRB certificates but it will be substantial.

11. "They" will address everything (on the legal action, etc.) almost immediately.
- 12. I'm asked to be reasonable when I negotiate with "them".
13. Other certificates and "notes" will be canceled after the settlement, gold, new dollar, etc.
14. Be patient and hold on to other certificates until I'm paid.
15. "They" will try to save face.
16. When the country finds out what's happened a politician won't be worth a tinker's dam.
17. C of C judge will not make any decision until we post a motion to dismiss after the settlement. Settlement will be between the government and Buckley.

Prior to this conversation Mohammed told me that there will be two settlements: Government and Private.

Would it be preferable to the Japanese banks to pay in yen (which they can print just like the FED prints greenbacks), or would it be preferable for them to issue lines of credit? I wonder if the Japanese are holding great amounts of US dollars. The Japanese central bank along with over 10 other central banks just acquired many billions of US dollars to prevent the dollar from weakening even more. At this point "they" have enough dollars on hand to "pay"/settle without causing a market eruption. We, however may not accept the FRB dollars. Gold would be better and advisable.

### POINTS

German money supply rose 46% between 1989-93. Real investment in Germany declined by 4%. The reputation of the Deutschemark as a hard currency is worrisome for investors.

A reform of the international monetary system is coming with a plan to be revealed in JULY 1994. This plan is supposed to end the drastic exchange rates fluctuations like the current strong yen/weak dollar rates. The plan would center on three currencies; Dollar, Yen, and Deutschemark.

The weak US dollar has been bolstered by the FED and more importantly the foreign official institutions (central banks). These central banks have been buying massive amounts of dollars. Political instability breeds currency turmoil and some of these institutions are tired of holding up the US welfare state and have shown that by dumping a small amount of US debt. If there is a growing trend toward dollar disfavor, then a domestic currency crisis could prevail. You know what happens here. Short interest rates move up, yield curve inverts, bond prices fall, stocks slump, **U.S.** Government can't sell its debt paper, interest on the budget deficit goes up greatly and the exchange reserves are blown out. What could change all of this? A new U.S. dollar eventually backed by gold, then a stable gold price of \$1200. On 6/25/94 Jack Kemp, former **Sec.** HUD and current presidential candidate stated on the Evans & Novak show that he favored going back to the gold standard as did Malcolm S. Forbes Jr., Editor in Chief of **FORBES** of 6/6/94. As you know, Ronn Jackson said it first.

### TOMMY L. BUCKLEY ON RONN JACKSON AND THE CONTACT:

I didn't know anything about Ronn until a little over two months ago. Ronn's first contact to us was through my attorney and the communication has been steady since. We owe that initial contact to Charles & Mary from N.C. Ronn has done nothing but assist us. I have gone back into the **CONTACT** articles written by Rick Martin and tried to read everything Rick and Ronn have posted. I'll tell all of you exactly how I feel about Ronn. After settlement and at the time of distribution, I intend to have everything I can accumulate that Ronn & **CONTACT** have done on Ronn along with anything else Ronn can provide to me and I will provide all of this data to all of GreenLight. This deep background material is critical for all of GreenLight and for the still free (technical) citizens of this country. If you will listen to Ronn, he will set your minds free to understand what's really happened in our country and others. There is an obligation on GreenLight as a whole to continue to work after the coming **settlement/resolution** is complete on "**TREASURYGATE**". I will be closely around to make sure that GreenLight will do just that.

In fact I have a few tricks up my sleeve to insure that **GreenLight** will work. Apathy is not a word or attitude that I will tolerate as it relates to **GreenLight** and the eventual state of this union. Additionally, I will be there in virtually any capacity Ronn needs to assist him. There has been nothing written or stated by Ronn that is untrue. He desires to bring the patriot movement together under a real leader and the whole truth. As **he and** I have discussed, that won't be easy but it must be done. **THEY** must be stopped and will be stopped by women and men of courage and intelligence, not to mention the real truth. Also, there has been virtually nothing that Ronn has written or talked about that I haven't been able to confirm or knew about already. Yes, Ronn is in prison and has been for 3 1/2 years for a technical securities violation. Prison has also been the safest place for him until now. Ronn has been a rascal in the past but his head and heart are exactly in the right spot. He has been through the abyss and came out to help his fellowman. His ability to help would probably have been limited without his dark side experiences. I know, I've been in somewhat the same type of situations in the past. None of us are perfect and none of us will always be good. **RONN, YOU ARE ONE HELL OF A MAN!**

As far as the **CONTACT** is concerned. The first time I ever read it was shortly before I filed the legal action in February 1993. The **CONTACT** was the first newspaper to ever do a story on "**TREASURYGATE**" and the only paper to write exactly what I sent them. Rick Martin is a very unique person and obviously a seeker of the truth. For those of you who read the **CONTACT**, you already know not to allow your pre-conceived ideas placed in your head by a controlled education system and press to keep you from understanding and investigating the facts and truth. For those of you who don't read the **CONTACT**, subscribe: **CONTACT, INC. P.O. BOX 27800 LAS VEGAS, NV 89126--1-800-800-5565.**

**THE RONN JACKSON LETTERS:** Most of you also know that Ronn asked me about two weeks ago to cause as many letters as possible to be sent to Gov. Bob Miller of Nevada urging Ronn's early release from prison. To date we have received almost 9000 copies [as of 6/28/94 25,000] copies of those let-

ters. We are sending a select group (about **3000**) to the **CONTACT** to the attention of Rick Martin this week. We here at "**TREASURYGATE**" ask you all to keep those letters going to the governor. We wish to thank each of you in **GreenLight** who have caused your friends, neighbors and family (even though they weren't in **GreenLight**) to write these letters for Ronn.

Finally, regardless who tells us what, we must keep working, praying and doing. No mercy for the bad guys. You are a powerful force and the day you understand that along with the day you attain the understanding of the real facts and truth is the beginning of the day that we all begin the first day of the rest of our successful lives free of silly worry and full of pure freedom and faith.

One of the following events will take place soon:

1. Nothing or negative decision from the C of C
2. Official settlement of the legal action
3. Private resolution of other certificates
4. Combination of #2 and #3

We are totally prepared for one or all of the above. LOVE YOU.

Sincerely,

Tommy "**TREASURYGATE**" Buckley

HOT LINES: 1-806-372-4301, 1-806-356-6795 (program code 123), 1-900-388-4301

## INDEX

- African Zulus 7  
**Agnelli, Gianni**  
Chairman of Fiat S.P.A. and member of International Advisory Board Hollinger Corp. 53  
**Aguino, Michael** 125  
"AIDS" or immunizations can be called an Emergency 81  
Aliens  
crossbred, living among us 96  
**America**  
economic development 4  
American Federation of State, County and Municipal Employees  
largest PAC contributor 88  
American Jewish Congress 86  
**Amery, Leo**  
member of the \*RoundTable" 10  
**Anderson, Gary** 98  
**Andreas, Dwayne, O.**  
Chairman of Archer, Daniels Midland Co. and International Advisory Board of Hollinger Corp. 53  
Anti-Defamation League of **B'nai B'rith** (ADL) 49, 86  
Archer Daniels Midland Company  
one of America's leading grain cartels and the largest single backer of the ADL 53  
Argus Corporation  
now renamed Hollinger Corp. 49-51  
**Aryans** 10  
Ashkenazi (**Khazarian**)  
Jew 115  
Association of Trial Lawyers 88  
**Astor, Waldorf**  
first president of **RIIA** 19  
Aurora Borealis  
a result of a frozen lake 132  
Bacon, Francis  
**Lord Verulam** 8  
Bailey, F. Lee  
attorney, trained in hypnosis 112  
**Balfour, Arthur** 8  
BCCI banking scandals 125, 127  
"Beast"  
mark of 102  
**Bentsen, Lloyd**  
Secretary of Treasury 81  
"Bermuda Triangle" 118, 123  
over 120 ships and planes have disappeared 119  
Bible 25  
"Bible for Ascension" 25  
Binder, Timothy  
US&P **President** 42  
Biological Weapons 37  
Black, Conrad M. 50-52  
Chairman and chief executive officer Hollinger Corp. 49  
Black, George **Montegu** 50  
Conrad's father 49  
**Bloomfield, Louis Mortimer** 50  
"Blue Beam" 82, 96, 120, 122  
Boer War 6, 7  
**Boyles, Nora** 126

**Brinkley, David**  
senior news commentator NBC,  
member International  
Advisory Board Hollinger  
Corp. 54

British Israelis 2

British opium trade from India and  
China 19

British "Round Table", more  
informally known as the  
"Cliveden Set" 6

British Secret Intelligence Service  
established by William Cecil 5

British Supply Council 50

Bronfman, Edgar  
on board of Anti-Defamation  
League of **B'nai B'rith**,  
and President of World  
Jewish Congress 49

**Brzezinski, Zbigniew**  
member International Advisory  
Board Hollinger Corp. 54

**Buchanan, Pat**  
excerpts from recent column 85

Bucher, Lloyd M. Commander  
146, 147, 149

Buckley, Tommy L.  
writes on **Ronn** Jackson and  
**CONTACT** 190

Buckley, William F., Jr.  
member International Advisory  
Board Hollinger Corp. 54

**Carrington, Lord**  
senior advisor to **Hollinger**  
Corp. 53

**Carrington, Peter, Lord**  
director of **Kissinger** Assoc. 52

Cecil, **Algernon** 14

Cecil, Gwendolyn 12

Cecil, Hugh 13

Cecil, Lord Robert  
member Coefficients Club 4, 6,  
9, 12, 20

Cecil, **William, Lord**  
**Burleigh** 8  
Queen Elizabeth **I's** Secretary of  
State 5

Cecil's Estate  
**first tanks** were tested on 7

Chamberlain, Neville 16

Chambers, **Whittaker**  
quote 152

Chondriana 105

Christ Messenger 25

"Christ" is a state of emotional  
being--not a name. 85

Christian  
what is a? 83

"Christian Right" 85

Christopher, **Warren** 55, 57

**Churchill, Winston** 10-12  
Prime Minister 50

CIA 2

Clarke, Ronald  
biographer for **Bertrand** Russell  
16

Clifford, Clark 112, 144

Clinton, **Bill** 58, 77  
President 47, 92  
has consolidated the "police  
state" executive orders 57  
lies 34

**Clinton(s)** 47

"Coefficients Club" 4, 6, 8, 12,  
14, 16, 19, 23

British **policy-makers** 3

Cohen, Dr. A.  
Reverend 162

Cohen, Sam  
inventor of neutron bomb 37

**Columbia** Encyclopedia 147

"Committee of 16" (17), 3, 55,  
" 110

"Committee of 300", 19

Communism is a **coordinated**  
world enterprise. 153

**Conspirators' Hierarchy**  
• *The Story of the Committee of*  
300, book by Dr. John  
Coleman 24

**Constitution** 93, 101-102, 109,  
141-142

built in a law which allows you  
to **bear** and use **arms--in** a  
militia 101

citizen's rights under 81

no working Congress under it  
80

**CONTACT** 1, 57, 99, 105, 125,  
127-130, 186, 191

**letter** to 115

number one reading material  
(borrowed, of course) of the  
Elite Congress 28

"**Cosmospheres**" 55, 96, 123  
controlled by the Russians 82

Council on **Foreign** Relations,  
(**CFR**) 19

**Daiches, Dr. Samuel**  
Rabbi 162

"Dark Ages" 2

Davis, **Nord** 110  
North Point Teams **Topton, NC**  
125

"Day of Atonement" services in  
the synagogues 180

De **Gaulle, Charles**  
French President 51

De **Rothschild, Sir** Evelyn  
Chairman of N.M. Rothschild  
and Sons, Ltd. 52

**DeBeers**  
diamond mining company 19

**Declaration of Independence** 153

"Demilitarized Zone" (**DMZ**) 152

**Democratic Ideals and Reality**,  
book by **Halford** Mackinder  
20-22

**Dershowitz, Alan**  
attorney for O.J. **Simpson** 111

**Dharma** 26, 135, 155, 184

Diamonds serve as a medium of  
exchange at the top levels of  
the opium trade. 19

**Dilke, Charles**  
**Darwinist** 18

Discs found under one of the  
pyramids 125

**Drias** 105

Edwardian Monarchy 4

Egyptian "Dervishes" 7

Eisenhower, Dwight D. 113  
former **President** 142

Eisenhower's "Death Camps" 113

**Ekkers** 41

"Elijah the Prophet" 138

Elizabeth I 12

**Enelow, H.G.**  
Rabbi 157

England was and is your  
controlling monarchy. 2

**Enterprise**  
nuclear powered **carrier** 150

Epstein, Dr. I.  
Rabbi 162

Euthanasia  
the **killing** of adults 32

Evans, Medford 142

former administrative officer in the United States atomic energy **project** 143  
quote 136  
Executive Order #12919, 57-77  
Executive Orders  
**superseded** or revoked 76  
Fabian Society 14  
Fabianism 16  
Falwell, Jerry 178  
Federal **Reserve** Act  
passed in the middle of the night at Christmas time with only a few **Congressmen** present 58  
**FEMA** 81  
**Fighting Chance** 41  
address and **subscription** information 28  
**FINCEN** 57  
**Finkelstein**, Louis  
Rabbi, head of Jewish Theological Seminary of America 156  
Fort, Leon 46  
**Fortas**, Abe 112, 144  
Foster, Vincent  
**murdered** 111  
**Foxman**, Abraham  
of ADL 86  
"Free Trade Agreement" 21  
Freedman, Benjamin **H.**  
excerpt from letter to Dr. **Goldstein** 156  
Freud, Sigmund, Dr. 181  
"Fuel-air" Explosives 37  
**Gaialyte** 107  
**Gaiandriana** 107, 135  
is cellular life which transforms **itself** with other energy-forms **introduced** into its environment into a totally pure **liquified** substance 105  
Garrison, Jim  
New Orleans District **Attorney** 51  
**Germain** 162  
**Germany**  
militant boldness 4  
**Giap**, Vo **Nguyen**  
General 151-152  
**Gilboyne**, Mark  
Master Teacher of hypnosis 112  
"Global Messiah"  
aka Rabbi **Schneerson** 115  
"God Is Just" 83  
Gold that belongs to the Institute 45  
Goldsmith, Sir James  
member International Advisory Board Hollinger Corp. 54  
shareholder in **United Newspapers** 52  
**Gonzalez**, Henry 125,127  
**Gorbachev**, Mikhail 54  
**Gottlieb**, Allen  
member International Advisory Board Hollinger Corp. 54  
Graham, Billy 82  
**Greater Britain**, book by Charles **Dilke** 18  
**Green**, George 41, 54, 106  
Greenspan, Alan 92  
Grey, Lord 14  
started the **F i t** World War 5  
**Gritz**, \*Bo\* 98

trained through basic "Monarch Project" methodology 99  
**Haiti**  
embargo against 80  
"**Halachic**" (legal under "Jewish law"). 89  
**Haldane** 14  
Hambro, Rupert N.  
**director** of J.O. **Hambro & Co.**, one of England's **banks** 52  
**Hapsburg oligarchie** 12  
**Halonn, Gyeorgos Ceres** 25, 126-127, 132, 162  
Haushofer, Karl  
Major-General  
ghostwriter of **Hitler's Mein Kampf** 15  
Hebrew 103  
Hebrew Union College of Cincinnati 165  
Helms, Richard  
**Director** of CIA 150  
Helmsley, Leona 111  
**Henson**, Claudia  
of CONTACT 1  
Hertz, Dr. J.H.  
Rabbi 162  
**Hinene**, R. Huna b.  
quote 181  
**History & the Talmud**, book by Michael Rodkinson 159  
**Hitler**, Adolph 10, 51  
created by **Churchill**, Russell, Wells and the **Cecils** 11  
Hollinger Corp  
corporate **headquarters** in **Toronto**, Canada, 47, 49  
"Hollinger Empire" 47  
"Holocaust" 113  
Hoover, J. Edgar 50  
House of Lords 8  
Howe, Clarence Decatur  
British Minister of Munitions and Supplies 49  
"**Hughligians**"  
nickname of the Cecil followers 12  
ICBM's 147  
In the physical you are nothing--in the whole of soul **infinity** you are all. 137  
International Monetary Fund  
pays **Attorney** General and Secretary of Treasury 81  
Iraq "Friendly Fire" 94  
Israel  
people 138  
Israelites  
who they really are 136  
J.O. Hambro & Company  
one of the City of London's most powerful banks 52  
Jackson, Ronn **28, 55, 91**, 109, 186  
mail **arriving** at Nevada Governor's office 44  
remains in jail 57  
Jefferson, Thomas 142  
"Jesuit Order" is itself an **oligarchist** intelligence implant into the Catholic Church, and not a religious order 13  
"Jesuits" 19  
Jesus Christ  
**army** of 139  
false doctrines about 138  
Jew 83  
who is a Jew? 89

Jewish Lobby 87  
 Jewish Pro-Israeli **PACs** 88  
 Jewish Theological Seminary of America, often referred to as the "The Vatican of Judaism" 156

**Jews**  
 taking payments for holocaust 114

JFK **assassination** 125  
 is not buried at Arlington National Cemetery 127

Johnson, Lyndon 147, 149, **150-151**. 153

**Jordan**, Barbara 55

Josephus, **Flavius**  
 winned term Judaism 157

**Jubilee** 116

Kahane, **Meir**  
 Rabbi 53

**Katzenbach**, N. **deB.** 112, 144  
 Secretary of State 150

Kennedy, John **F.** 142, 153  
 assassination of 51

Kennedy, **Jackie**  
 death of 110

Kennedy, Robert F.  
 Senator 142, 151

**Kertzer** Moms N.  
 Rabbi 158  
 quote 159, 178  
 quote in *Look* Magazine 164

**Keswick**, Henry N.L.  
 Chairman of **Matheson & Co.**, Ltd. 52

**Khazarian** Zionists created the term 'Jew' 143

Khazarians 113

**Khazars** 2

Khun Sa 99

King, Martin Luther 142

**Kissinger**, Henry 47, 53  
 senior advisor to **Hollinger Corp.** 53

**Kissinger** Associates, Inc. 52

**Klinghoffer**, David  
 quote 90

Kohl, Helmut  
 German Chancellor 51, 113

**"Kol Nidre"** (**ALL** Vows) prayer-cited in synagogues on the Day of Atonement 179, 183  
 quoted 180

**Korean POWs** were taken to Russia 148

Korean **War** 152

Labour Party 9

**LaRouche**, Lyndon 3, 47

League of Nations  
 set up by Robert Cecil 10

**Leinthall**, Lynn 26  
 "Light" energy 106

Litt, N.A. 162

Lord James Salisbury  
 Chairman of the Conscientious **Objectors'** Board 16

**Lothian**, Lord  
 Lord **Milner's** successor 19

Lucifer  
 cast out of God's realm 2, 90

**MacFarlane**, Dr. L.K.  
 CIA, NSA 186

**Mackinder**, Halford J.  
 Director of London School of Economics 14, 20

**Mainichi Daily News** 104

Mansfield, **Mike**  
 Senator, Majority Leader 149

Marquess of Salisbury  
 James **Cecil**, headed the "Watch Committee" 12

Martin, Rick 191  
**CONTACT** articles written by 190

**Masterman**, C.P.G. 10

**Matse**, **Leo** 14

McKinley presidency in 1897 22

**McNamara**, Robert 112, 144, 149-150  
 Secretary of Defense 147

**Meier**, **Billy** 180

**Militia(s)** 100, 135

Miller, Bob  
 Governor of Nevada 191  
 address for 128

**Milner**, Lord  
 administrator of the Rhodes Trust 14, 17

Miniature hydrogen bombs have already been built 37

**Mishcon**, A. 162

**"MJ-12"**, 55, 127

**Mojave Ground Squirrels**  
 endangered species list, \$100,000 fire for killing 27

"Monarch **Project**" Methodology 99

Moses, Adolph  
 Rabbi 157

**Mountbatten**, Lord Louis 6

**Mullins**, **Eustace** 41

**Mussolini** 16

NASA 119

National Defense Executive **Reserve** 57

National Emergency State declared by Clinton 57

National Guard personnel and operations turned over to United Nations 92

**National Review** 37

NATO 92

"Nazis" 132

Nevada Supreme **Court** 46

**New American View** 87

New Currency 92

"New World Order" 2, 80

**Newsweek** Magazine 54, 149

**Nitze**, Paul  
 Deputy Secretary of Defense 144, 150

**Nixon**, Richard 153

North Korea  
 Russian puppet government 144

North Pole  
 entrance 132

**November 1806**, sonnet by William **Wordsworth** 154

**O'Brien**, Cathy 125

**Oakland Tribune** 131

"One World Religion" 82

Oregon Institute of Science and Medicine 30

**Our Country's Call**, poem by John **Greenleaf Whittier** 140

**Overholt**, **Al**  
 of **CONTACT** 1

**Overton**, Dave  
 letter from 42

Pacifism allowed Britain to penetrate Germany during war and Soviet Union thereafter 16

**Pallavicini**, Italian Jesuit family in the time of Tudor England 5

"Pentagon East" 151

**Perle**, Richard N.  
member International Advisory  
Board Hollinger **Corp.**  
53-54

**PermindeX** (Permanent Industrial  
Expositions) 51

**"Pharisaism"** 156

Phillips, Mark 125

Phillips, Bloomfield, **Vineberg** and  
Goodman  
**lawfirm** representing **Bronfman**  
interests 50

Phoenix Institute  
George Green trying to put into  
receivership 43

Photon 106

Planet  
core not hollow, passage  
through from North to  
South 132

Political Action Committee (**PAC**)  
money 87

**Pollard**, Jonathan Jay  
suspected Israeli spy 53

**POWs** 99  
shot down in helicopters by  
government 94

**Protocols** 94, 115

**Proverbs** 22  
"A prudent man foresees the  
difficulties ahead and  
prepares for them." 29

**Pueblo**  
was deliberately delivered to  
the Soviets 151-152

Queen Elizabeth I 5

Queen Victoria 4

**Rape Of Justice**, book by Eustace  
**Mullins** 159

Reagan, Ronald  
criminal of personal type 45  
"Refounding Amendment" 128,  
131

Reik, **Theodor**  
**Professor**, pupil of Sigmund  
Freud 181

**Reno**, Janet  
**Attorney** General 81

**Rhodes**, Cecil  
formulated New World Order 2  
protege of **Lord** Salisbury 18  
"Rhodes Scholarship"  
selects American students for  
postgraduate training at  
Oxford 19

Ridley, Nicholas  
British Minister of Industry and  
Trade 51

Robinson, Dr. Arthur B. **28, 41**

**Rodkinson**, Michael 159, 179  
quote 159

Roosevelt, Teddy 150

**Rosebery**, Earl 4

**Rostow**, Walt 112, 144, 150  
former undercover chief for  
CIA 149

Rothschild, Lord  
member of International  
Advisory Board Hollinger  
**Corp.** 54

**Rothschild** Family  
British branch 51

"Round Table" 9, 13, 19

Royal Institute of International  
Affairs (**RIIA**) 19

Royal Military College 8

RTC 46

Rusk, Dean 112, 144, 150, 154  
Secretary of state 145

**Ruskin**, John  
**Oxford** Lecturer 17

Russbacher, **Gunter** **125**  
protecting him 44

Russell, **Bertrand** 6, 9, 11, 16  
major player in "Committee of  
**16"** 3

**Russell**, Walter 130  
Russian Revolution 5

Salisbury, **Lord**  
Robert Cecil's father 8

Samuel, **Meir** ben 184

**San Francisco Examiner** 131

Sananda 180

Santa Barbara Savings, case  
against the **Ekkers** 46

**Schater**, Jacob 162

**Schroepfer**, John 46  
moved to unknown place 43

Scott, **Barbara** 128

**Secrets of The Pyramid**, book by  
David M. Lewis 126

Sharon, **Ariel**  
General, controller of Hebron  
massacre 52

Shaw, Clay  
**PermindeX** board member 51

Shaw, George Bernard  
wrote parable about Fabian  
Society 14

Shem  
tribe of 85

**Shevardnadze**, Edward 55

**Silverhawk**, Michael 128

Simon, Mauryce 162

**Simpson**, Nicole  
murder of 89

**Simpson**, O.J. 110  
likely innocent of accused crime  
81

**Slotki**, Dr. Israel W.  
Rabbi 162

Smith, Adam,  
'free trade' theory 21

Society of **Jesus** 12

**Solzhenitsyn**, Alexander 55

Soncino Edition of the **Talmud**  
published in 1935 was translated  
into English 162  
quote 162

South Africa War 4

Soviet **Military** Equipment being  
brought into U.S. 95

**Spence**, **Gerry**  
attorney 89  
"SPIKE" Seminars 98

**Spotlight** 116

Sputnik 1 147

Stich, Rodney **109**

Stock Market 113

**Survival Is Only Ten Feet From  
Hell**, Phoenix Journal 41

Sutton, Dale  
of **CONTACT** 1

**Sylvio** Osvaldo **Tomayo Reyes**  
aka Carlos, the Jackal  
died in Grover City, California  
on September 29, 1963.  
132

**Talmud** 94, 103, 115, 179  
consists of 63 books of legal,  
ethical and historical writings  
of the ancient rabbis 158-159

Talmudic Anti-Christ 84

Taylor, Edward Plunket  
Britain's top economic warfare  
expert 49

**Teitelbaum**, Moshe  
Rabbi 104

**Tempelsman**, Maurice  
friend to Jackie Kennedy 110  
"Tet" Offensive 151-152  
Thatcher, Margaret  
Baroness of **Kesteven** 53  
British Prime Minister 51  
*The Usurpers*, book by **Medford**  
Evans 134, 136, 141-142,  
144  
*The American Spectator* 47  
*The Bakersfield Californian* 27  
"The Committee" 45, 131  
*The Death of Camelot*, book by  
**Ronn Jackson** 127  
*The Financial Post*  
Canada's premier financial daily  
51  
*The Garden of Aton*, book by Nora  
Boyles 126  
*The History of the Talmud*, book  
by Michael **Rodkinson** 165  
"The **Hitler Project**" 11  
*The Jerusalem Post*  
owned by Hollinger Corp. 52  
**The Jewish Theological Seminary**  
of America in New York  
chief study is the **Talmud** 165  
*The London Economist* 47  
*The London Guardian* 47  
*The New Dark Ages Conspiracy*,  
*Britain's Plot to Destroy*  
*Civilization*, book by Carol  
White 2  
*The New Federalist* 47  
address 3  
*The New Machiavelli*, book by  
H.G. Wells 15  
*The New York Times* 49

*The Religious Right: The Assault*  
*on Tolerance & Pluralism in*  
*America*, booklet by **Anti-**  
**Defamation League of B'nai**  
**B'rith** 86  
*The Spectator* 51  
*The Telegraph*, owned by  
Hollinger Corp 51  
*The Times of London* 47  
*The Washington Post* 54  
*Time* 149  
"Tippet/JFK Swap" 129  
"TreasuryGate" 125, 185, 190-  
191  
Trevelyan, George 10  
**Tyrrell**, R. Emmett Jr. 47  
**Tyson**, M i 111  
**United Nations** "Blue Helmet"  
operation is in the final stage  
of preparations and perhaps  
deployment 117  
U.N.O. "SWAT teams" 116  
U.S. "Neutrality Act" 49  
*U.S.S. Pueblo* 144  
"electronic intelligence" ship  
145  
*U.S.S. Liberty* 135  
*UFO* base off Florida coast 119  
**UFOS**  
**sightings** and landings 95  
"Unconditional Love" is not the  
same thing as having no  
conditions placed on accep-  
tance. 33  
Underground Facilities 129  
aliens living in 96  
**United Parcel Service**  
large PAC contributor 88

United States Government **borrow**s  
money through government  
securities like treasury bills  
and **bonds** 36  
"Utopian **Wunderwaffen** Schemes"  
8  
viet **Cong**  
**held** American Embassy 151  
Vietnam War 151-152  
**Volckers**, Paul  
member International Advisory  
Board Hollinger Corp. 54  
Vortex layouts 123  
**Wall-Builder** Press  
**address** 31  
War Supplies, Ltd. 50  
Warren, Earl 127, 129  
Warren Commission 110  
**Wartnaby**, Lord  
King of, Chairman of British  
Airways 52  
*Washington Post* 88  
owned and operated by Jewish  
Lobby 87  
Wean, Gary 109  
Webb, **Beatrice** 13, 15  
daughter of railroad speculator  
associated with **Rothschilds**  
14  
Webb, Sidney 15  
organizer of the "Coefficients"  
4, 14  
**Wells**, H.G. 5, 9, 11, 14  
author 4  
Westmoreland, General 151  
*What is a Jew*, article by Rabbi  
Moms N. **Kertzer** 160  
**White**. Carol  
author 3

**Wiedenfel**, Lord  
Chairman of **Wiedenfel** and  
**Nicolson**, Ltd., a major  
British publishing house  
53  
Will, George F.  
member International Advisory  
Board Hollinger Corp. 54  
Wise, Isaac M.  
Rabbi 159, 179  
"Wolfgang Project" 98  
World Jewish Congress 49  
World War I, 6  
World War II, 6  
World War III  
planning of 6  
Wright, Jonathon, Dr.  
National Aeronautics and Space  
Administration physicist  
119  
**Yeltsin**, Boris  
meeting with Clinton 92  
"Zionist Jew" 83  
**Zionist Protocols 2**  
Zionists 105  
who in the 18th century decided  
to call themselves Jews 138

## BOOK LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE **PHOENIX JOURNALS**. THEY HAVE BEEN **WRITTEN** TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF **LONGSTANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL** TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES. **JOURNALS** ARE \$6.00 EACH PLUS SHIPPING & HANDLING.

1. **SIPAPU ODYSSEY** ISBN 1-56935-045-0
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL, I AM **SANANDA** ISBN 1-56935-014-0
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED ISBN 1-56935-015-9
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER ISBN 0-922356-07-6
5. **FROM** HERE TO ARMAGEDDON 1-56935-043-4
6. SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL ISBN 0-922356-11-4
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS ISBN 1-56935-017-5
9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS ISBN 1-56935-054-X
10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL ISBN 1-56935-042-6
11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX ISBN 1-56935-036-1
12. **CRUCIFIXION** OF THE **PHOENIX** ISBN 0-922356-41-9
13. SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET ISBN 0-922356-15-7
14. **RRPP\*** \*RAPE, RAVAGE, PLUNDER AND PILLAGE OF **THE** PHOENIX ISBN 0-922356-16-5
15. RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION ISBN 0-922356-17-3
16. YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON ISBN 0-922356-21-1
17. THE NAKED PHOENIX ISBN 0-922356-22-X
18. BLOOD AND **ASHES** ISBN 0-922356-25-4
19. **FIRESTORM** IN BABYLON ISBN 0-922356-27-0
20. THE **MOSSAD** CONNECTION ISBN 0-922356-28-9
21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE ISBN 1-56935-047-7
23. BURNT OFFERINGS ISBN 0-922356-33-5
24. SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL ISBN 0-922356-34-3

25. THE BITTER COMMUNION ISBN 0-922356-37-8
26. COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY NAME: KHAZARS ISBN 0-922356-36-6
27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL ISBN 1-56935-018-3
28. OPERATION SHANSTORM ISBN 0-922356-39-4
29. END OF THE MASQUERADE ISBN 0-922356-40-8
38. THE DARK CHARADE ISBN 0-922356-53-X
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. I ISBN 0-922356-55-6
40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. II ISBN 0-922356-56-4
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET ZIONISM IS RACISM ISBN 0-922356-60-2
42. UNHOLY **ALLIANCE** ISBN 0-922356-61-0
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I ISBN 0-922356-62-9
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II ISBN 0-922356-63-7
45. TANGLED **WEBS** VOL. III ISBN 0-922356-64-5
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV ISBN 0-922356-65-3
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V ISBN 0-922356-68-8
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI ISBN 0-922356-69-6
50. **DIVINE PLAN** VOL. I ISBN 1-56935-29-9
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VII ISBN 0-922356-81-5
52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII ISBN 0-922356-83-1
53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX ISBN 0-922356-84-X
54. THE FUNNEL'S **NECK** ISBN 0-922356-86-6
55. MARCHING TO ZION ISBN 0-922356-87-4
56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY ISBN 0-922356-88-2
57. GOD'S **PLAN** 2000! DIVINE PLAN VOL. II ISBN 1-56935-028-0
58. **FROM** THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE ISBN 0-922356-90-4
59. **"REALITY"** ALSO HAS A DRUMBEAT ISBN 0-922356-91-2
60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS ISBN 0-922356-92-0
61. PROGRAMMING PITFALLS ISBN 1-56935-001-9
62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY ISBN 1-56935-000-0

63. **THE BEST OF TIMES** ISBN 1-56935-002-7
64. **TO ALL MY CHILDREN** ISBN 1-56935-003-5
65. **THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE** ISBN 1-56935-004-3
66. **ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS** ISBN 1-56935-005-1
67. **THE BEAST AT WORK** ISBN 1-56935-006-X
68. **ECSTASY TO AGONY** ISBN 1-56935-007-8
69. **TATTERED PAGES** ISBN 1-56935-009-4
70. **NO THORNLESS ROSES** ISBN 1-56935-010-8
71. **COALESCENCE** ISBN 1-56935-012-4
72. **CANDLELIGHT** ISBN 1-56935-013-2
73. **RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. I** ISBN 1-56935-016-7
74. **MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. II** ISBN 1-56935-019-1
75. **TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES REL. CONNECT. VOL. III** ISBN 1-56935-020-5
76. **SORTING THE PIECES REL. CONNECT. VOL. IV** ISBN 1-56935-021-3
77. **PLAYERS IN THE GAME** ISBN 1-56935-022-1
78. **IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA** ISBN 1-56935-023-X
79. **MARCHING TO ZOG** ISBN 1-56935-024-8
80. **TRUTH FROM THE "ZOG BOG"** ISBN 1-56935-025-6
81. **RUSSIAN ROULETTE AMONG OTHER THINGS** ISBN 1-56935-026-4
82. **RETIREMENT RETREATS OR WHICH CONCENTRATION CAMP DO YOU PREFER?** ISBN 1-56935-027-2
83. **POLITICAL PSYCHOS** ISBN 1-56935-030-2
84. **CHANGING PERSPECTIVES** ISBN 1-56935-031-0
85. **SHOCK THERAPY FOR A BRAIN DEAD WORLD** ISBN 1-56935-032-9
86. **MISSING THE LIFEBOAT??** ISBN 1-56935-033-7
87. **IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN** ISBN 1-56935-034-5
88. **ADVANCED DEMOLITION LEGION (THE ADL IN ACTION)** ISBN 1-56935-035-3
89. **FOCUS OF DEMONS ISBN (REAL GREMLINS IN THE WORKS)** 1-56935-037-X
90. **TAKING OFF THE BLINDFOLD** ISBN 1-56935-038-8

91. **FOOTSTEPS INTO TRUTH UNCOVERING LIES AND FRAUD ABOUT GOD AND MAN** ISBN 1-56935-039-6
92. **WALK THE CROOKED ROAD WITH THE CROOKS** ISBN 1-56935-040-X
93. **CRIMINAL POLITBUROS AND OTHER PLAGUES** ISBN 1-56935-041-8
94. **WINGING IT...** ISBN 1-56935-044-2
95. **HEAVE-UP (PHASE ONE)** ISBN 1-56935-046-9
96. **HEAVE-HO (PHASE TWO)** ISBN 1-56935-048-5
97. **HEAVE 'EM OUT (PHASE THREE)** ISBN 1-56935-049-3
98. **ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND** ISBN 1-56935-050-7
99. **USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY** ISBN 1-56935-051-5

GOA. **THE GARDEN OF ATON** by Nora Boyles  
ISBN 1-56935-011-6 \$6.00 plus \$1 .50 S&H

**FOR INFORMATION OR ORDERS CALL:**  
1-800-800-5565

PHOENIX SOURCE PUBLISHERS, Inc.  
P.O. Box 27353  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126

**MASTERCARD, VISA OR DISCOVER CARDS**

TAPES, TRANSCRIPTIONS & VIDEOS

**THE WORD NOW ACCEPTS MSA, DISCOVER AND MASTER CARDS**

In addition to audio tapes of meetings with Commander Hatton, **THE WORD** is now offering written transcriptions of some taped topics.

Donations to cover the costs of tapes are \$4.00 for one tape, \$6.00 for two tapes and \$2.50 **per tape** for three or more. The transcriptions are \$3.00 each. (Mexico or Canada add \$0.25 and other foreign countries add \$0.50 per tape or transcription.)

Please send check or money order to: **THE WORD, P.O. Box 6194, Tehachapi, CA 93582. Call 805-822-4176** if you have questions or you wish to use your credit card.

If you desire to automatically receive tapes from future meetings, please send at least a \$50 donation from which tape costs will be deducted. We will try to notify you as your balance reaches zero.

*Special Order* tapes are noted below by \* and are not automatically sent since this material is either already in print or will be soon. Available written transcriptions are noted by #.

The following is a complete list of meeting dates with the number of tapes in bold in parentheses and mentioning if the meeting has a special focus:

- 4/25/92(2)\*# "The Photon Belt";
- 5/11/92(3)\* "Silent Weapons For Quiet Wars";
- 5/13/92(3) meeting with European visitors over lunch;
- 5/16/92(3); 5/23/92(2);
- 5/30/92(3)\* "The Divine Plan and Places In **Between**" tapes 1-3;
- 6/1/92(3); 6/4/92(2);
- 6/6/92(4); 6/13/92(3); 6/21/92(3).
- 6/27/92(2);
- 6/28/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;
- 6/30/92(3)\* "The Divine Plan and Places In Between" tapes 4-6;
- 7/4/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;
- 7/12/92(3);
- 7/18/92(2) radio program, KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;
- 7/26/92(3).
- 8/3/92(2) radio program. KTKK, Salt Lake City, UT;

- 8/8/92(2)
- 8/16/92(3)\* Bo Gritz speech in Tehachapi
- 8/16/92(1) VIDEO TAPE (Bo Gritz' complete speech in Tehachapi) Special order only, \$12
- 8/31/92(2)\* "Anti-Christ Banksters"
- 9/5/92(2);
- 9/9/92(2) radio program KTKK
- 9/12/92(2) radio KTKK
- 10/4/92(3) meeting
- 10/10/92(2) meeting
- 10/17/92(2) radio KTKK
- 10/24/92(2); 11/1/92(2)
- 11/1/92(1) radio program, New Mexico;
- 11/8/92(2); 11/14/92(3); 11/22/92(2); 11/29/92(2)
- 12/6/92(2); 12/13/92(2); 12/20/92(2)
- 12/7/92(2) Cosmos Patriot Group I;
- 12/8/92(1) Cosmos Patriot Group II;
- 12/12/92(2) Cosmos P Group III;
- 12/13/92(2); 12/20/92(2); 1/2/93(2)
- 12/31/92(1)\* Law Center
- 1/14/93(2) by retired Police Officer k McLamb;
- 1/16/93(2); 1/23/93(3); 1/30/93(2); 2/6/93(1); 2/13/93(2);
- 2/18/93(2); 2/20/93(2); including
- Soltec with Hatton.
- 4/4/93(3) including Soltec and Sananda.
- 4/10/93(2) radio program KTKK
- 4/24/93(3); 5/2/93(2); 5/16/93(2); 5/23/93(3); 6/20/93(2).
- 6/20/93(1)\* mystery virus in Mexico.
- 7/2/93(2)\* Rayelan Russbacher on KTKK;
- 7/31/93(1) KTKK Little Crow.
- 7/11/93(3); 7/18/93(2); 7/30/93(3); 8/8/93(2);
- 8/21/93(2); 8/22/93(3) Gunther Russbacher interview.
- 8/29/93(2); 9/14/93(2); 9/19/93(3); 10/9/93(3); 10/16/93(3);
- 10/30/93(2); 11/13/93(2); 11/21/93(3); 11/27/93(2); 12/5/93(2);
- 12/12/93(2); 12/18/93(1); 1/8/94(2); 1/16/94(2); 1/23/94(2);
- 2/7/94(2); 2/13/94(4); 3/6/94(2); 4/3/94(1); 4/17/94(2);
- 5/1/94(2); 5/8/94(2), Day; 5/14/94(3); 5/29/94(2);
- 6/18/94(2); 7/3/94(3); 7/24/94(2); 7/26/94(2); 7/31/94(2)
- 8/6/94(2); 8/14/94(2); 8/28/94(2).

#1-#5 Corporation Lectures (\$5 each tape.)

**THEWORD, P.O. Box 6194, Tehachapi, CA 93582. 805-822-4176**  
**VISA, DISCOVER AND MASTER CARDS ACCEPTED**

# ARE YOU UP TO DATE WITH KEY ISSUES?

LEARN THE TRUTH BEHIND WHAT YOU'RE BEING TOLD.

## PHOENIX JOURNALS BONUS SELECTION OFFER

Choose from the following **BONUS SELECTION** offers and save!

Bonus Selection 'A' Single or Bonus price \$6.00 (Was \$7.95)  
Bonus Selection 'B' 1 or 2 Bonus price \$5.50 (Save \$2.00)  
Bonus Selection 'C' 10 or more Bonus price \$5.00 (Save \$10)

**Shipping** and handling **extra**. **Credit Cards**, Check or Money Order accepted. Complete the order **form found in this section**, enclose payment and **mail**. Please **allow 30 days for delivery**.

## PROGRAMMING, PITFALLS AND PUPPY-DOG TALES BY GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

(J61) \$6.00 244 pages

Topics included in this **JOURNAL**: Operation Vampire **Killer** 2000 (A **U.S.** Police Action To Regain Our **Constitution**)—**Communists'** Rules For Revolution—Psychiatrists Lead The Way—Our Founding **Fathers'** Recipe For Successful **Government—Famine In Somalia—Cosmos-Citizen's Arrest of IRS Commissioner—The New Age/New World Government Plan—"The Bankers' Manifesto"—Iraq Shoot-Down—Vampire Killer Is Working—Swat Team Exchange With Russia—How You Can Play A Part In Our Nation's Recovery—The Hegelian Principle—Letter To Chief Gates. (INDEX INCLUDED)**

## CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY or THINGS FROM UNDER THE BUSHES

By **Gyeorgos Ceres & t o ~**  
(J62) \$6.00 247 pages

Some of the topics covered in this **JOURNAL** are: The Council On Domestic Relations—A Writing **From Nord** Davis—What Is The "Cosmos" Lesson That We **Are To Learn?—Shocking Auschwitz Testimony—MIA/POW** Final Sellout!—What Will Be Found In Baghdad?—Pat Robertson—Who's Who **Of** The World's Elite—Aids, A **Weapon** Against Black **People—Gaiandriana** Update—New **RTC—Bankruptcy Of The Old RTC—Gunther Russbacher—Prophecy of St. Nilus—Vaccinations** And **Inoculations—66** Questions About The **Holocaust—Gays** In The Military—IRANGATE. (INDEX INCLUDED)

THE BEST OF TIMES;  
THE WORST OF TIMES  
By **Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn**  
(J63) \$6.00 228 pages

Some of the important topics covered in this **JOURNAL** are: The **"Banned" JOURNALS** And The University of Science & Philosophy—**Ba6 On Blood Donations** By **Gulf Veterans Lifted—Sudan Denies Parasite Has Killed Thousands—Sananda/The Christ—Incorporation—"Green" And "Gold"—Water Purification—Cloning And Possibilities—RTC Problems?—Maynard Campbell—Gunther Russbacher—Illuminized High Freemasonry—New York Trade Center—The Ekker Property—The Art Of Global Politics—Watch The Philippines!—The CFR: Funding And Members—The **Bilderbergers—The** New World Order—Mr. Sessions **Of** The **FBI—Perot** And Con Con. (INDEX INCLUDED)**

TO ALL MY CHILDREN  
AS THE WORLD TURNS  
By **Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn**  
(J64) \$6.00 252 pages

In this **JOURNAL** we are given more **examples** of the snares and traps of the **Adversary** to place this planet under the **iron fist** of the Satanic, Zionist/Khazarian Elite. **Some** of the **topics** included are: Jack McLamb/Police **action—James "Bo" Gritz** Senate Hearing **Deposition—Special Police Officer Bulletin—Our Sworn Duty—The Fourth Reich: Toward An American Police State—Map Of 10 Regional U.S. Gov't Districts—Police State Tactics—Computerization Of The Public—Russbacher—More Military Bases To Close—Immaculate Deception—Mount Carmel/Waco Massacre—Seven Main Periods Of Man Expression—Property/RTC. (INDEX INCLUDED)**

THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE WON MAN:  
AIDS AND RELATED MURDER TOOLS  
By **Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn**  
(J65) \$6.00 242 pages

This is the **first JOURNAL** which is being updated and rewritten. **Some** of the critical topics included are: **Gene Engineering—The Total Manipulation—Inkusion Into Genes—Why Is Gene Engineering So Dangerous—Genetic Manipulation Blocks "Our Emotional Lie"—The Library Of Life—Breaking The Code—Man As Genetic God?—What Is Aids And What About A Plague?—Most Common Misconception About Aids Virus And Condoms—Royal Rife, Greatest Inventor Since Tesla—How The Epidemic Spreads—Hazards Of Behavior—Nikola Tesla—Antoine Priore. (INDEX INCLUDED)**

**ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS, MASS MIND CONTROL &  
THE GLOBAL CONTROL SYSTEM**

BY CERES

**(U66) \$6.00** 221 pages

"When Control is gained—the masses can be programmed to do anything told to do and thus become as robotic slaves".

Some of the topics covered are: Nuclear **Black Market—Emergency Shelters—The Waco Texas Siege—COM-12 Briefing—Black Rose Organization—The Promis Program—Russbacher** And October Surprise—Giandriana—Human Genome Project—Microwave Harassment And **Mind-Control** Experimentation—The Existing Directed-Energy Arsenal—Overt & Covert Harassment—The "Stalker" Phenomenon. (INDEX INCLUDED)

**THE BEAST AT WORK**

BY CERES

**(J67) \$6.00** 221 pages

This **JOURNAL** comes with a warning that the contents are going to be shocking, incredible and then, **difficult** to find full realization of how far down the slide we have slipped in our worthy, blessed nation. Some topics included are: **Wacko Waco—A "Who's Who" Of American Business And Politics—Child Pornography Ring—Justice American Style—Summary: The Bush Tour And The Australian Connection—The Crime Control Act Of 1993—The Hoaxer Project Report—The "Rising Tide" of Racism, Anti-Semitism—U.S. Judges Accused Of Jury Tampering—Judges Are Government Agents—Seven Noahide Laws "Public Law 102-14"—Newstates Constitution Preamble.** (INDEX INCLUDED)

**"SPECIAL FAVORITES"**

AND **THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL — I AM**

**SANANDA**

BY **SANANDA & JUDAS ISCARIOTH**

**(J2) \$6.00** 156 pages

The story of the life of the one known as **Jesus** of Nazareth (**Immanuel**) is told by **Jesus** and his **disciple** and scribe, **Judas Iscariot**. **Judas'** name is cleared and the **actual** one who betrayed **Immanuel** is revealed. **Clarification** is given concerning **Immanuel's** life and teachings, such as: The **Purpose** of His Life—His 40 Days With Cosmic Beings—His **Crucifixion, Resurrection and** His Journey after **Resurrection—Clarification** Regarding **God, The Creation, The** Laws and Commandments. (INDEX NOW INCLUDED)

**SPACE GATE  
THE VEIL REMOVED  
BY GYGEORGOS CERES HATONN**

**(J3) \$6.00** 125 pages

(A3) \$20.00 BOOK ON TAPE (4 Tapes)

**Hatonn** provides facts concerning the governmental cover-up of extraterrestrials visiting and **crashing** upon Earth starting in the late 1940s. He **discusses** various "**secret**" agencies and **societies, such as MJ-12, The Jason Society, The Bilderbergers, the "Grey Men"** along with details regarding their strategies and operating methods. Also, we are given **clarification** about the mission of The Hosts of God vs. **Satan** during these "end times" and **the correlation** between Christ and extraterrestrials. (INDEX NOW INCLUDED)

**THE RAINBOW MASTERS**

BY THE MASTERS

**(J7) \$6.00** 150 pages

**This JOURNAL** is a manual for **living** the life blessed of God. Cuts to the core of the nature of man, yet offers gentle direction **filled** with compassion beyond **measure**. Each energy is uniquely powerful, yet, together they form a team of one. **The Masters** offer insight to the planet, our purpose, God's involvement and will, our journey home, the Greater Vision. The messages resonate as musical chords within the very soul essence. The words shared renew **hope** and give the phrase "Trust in God" a **deeper** meaning. (INDEX NOW INCLUDED)

**PHOENIX OPERATIONAL MANUAL  
BY SANANDA, MICHAEL, GERMAIN & HATONN**

**(J27) \$6.00** 114 pages

(A27) \$20.00 BOOK ON TAPE (4 Tapes)

**This JOURNAL** is **GOD's** deliverance of **Truth to YOU, His blinded** fledgling creatures. HE is **offering** YOU the instructions for reaching **the 'Lighted' Path** back home to HIM, AND THUS TO ONENESS. You will learn **HOW** to **recognize** the **Anti-Christ**, (that which is **AGAINST GOD** and therefore **AGAINST LIFE**) within you and why, through your gift of free-will, **YOU allowed** the Anti-Christ within your temple of God. You will learn about: the "Deadliest" **Sins** (errors), Personal **Responsibility** for **consequences** and **experiences**. (INDEX NOW INCLUDED)

# DO YOU KNOW SOMEONE WHO WOULD LIKE THIS BOOK?

## ORDER FORM

Yes, I would like to order \_\_\_\_\_ (insert book name).  
Please send me \_\_\_\_\_ copies at \$6.00 each plus shipping charges (see below).  
Allow 30 days for delivery. We accept Visa, Master Card and Discover or send  
check or money order in U.S. FUNDS, payable to:

Phoenix Source Distributors, Inc.  
P.O. Box 27353 Las Vegas, NV 89126

Name \_\_\_\_\_

Address \_\_\_\_\_

City, State & Zip \_\_\_\_\_

Telephone (     ) \_\_\_\_\_

Credit Card # \_\_\_\_\_

Expiration date \_\_\_\_\_ Signature \_\_\_\_\_

No. of copies @ \$6.00 each \_\_\_\_\_

Shipping charge \_\_\_\_\_ (please circle one UPS, PRIORITY, BOOKRATIL, AIRBOOK,  
SURFACE, OTHER)

SUBTOTAL \_\_\_\_\_

Nevada Residents add 7% Sales Tax \_\_\_\_\_

TOTAL \_\_\_\_\_

### SHIPPING CHARGES

**USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)**  
UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 each add'l  
Bk rate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 each add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

**CANADA & MEXICO**  
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Air Book-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

**ALASKA & HAWAII**  
Bk rate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l  
UPS 2 Day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

**FOREIGN**  
Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l  
Air Book-\$8.00 per title estimate

QUANTITY    ORDERS    BOOK    SET    \_\_\_\_\_

If you would like to  $\$$  in quantity, please write to the Sales Department at  
the above address, or call 1-800-800-5565.



# USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIKACY

By Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

As I move on to write on Russia, Khazars, the CIA and other topics, you ones seem to keep forgetting that ENGLAND was and IS your controlling monarchy.

There is no way to stress this critically enough. You had Cecil Rhodes who formulated this very plan of New World Order--and it was based on operations which would be fulfilled through the Freemason-type action (which is according to the Zionist *Protocols* of "do it in total secrecy"). This PLOT was in fact a major plan to destroy civilization which would, in result, produce a return to the Dark Ages. Is this a "conspiracy"? Of course--for a single man may well formulate a plan but it requires other energies in assistance to pull it off.

Some of the very important topics discussed are: **The new Dark Ages Conspiracy** - **The Anglo-Jesuit link** - The sun never sets on **the Hollinger Corporate Empire** - Treasonous Executive Orders - **BLUE BEAM PROJECTS** - *What is a Christian? Who is a Jew?* **Auctioning America** - Brazil money exchange - Gaiandriana - O.J. Simpson - **UFO base off Florida coast** - *The Usurpers* - More on Treasurygate - **THE VATICAN OF JUDAISM.**